

NOVEMBER 2023

NHARI REYOMURINDI

YOKUZIVISA UMAMBO HWAJEHOVHA



NYAYA DZEKUDZIDZA
JANUARY 8–FEBRUARY 4, 2024

Jehovha Anoita Kuti Tive Nechokwadi Nevimbiso Yake yeParadhiso

RWIYO 3

Ndimi Simba Redu, Tariro Yedu, Tinovimba Nemi

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Nyaya ino ichataura mashoko anoita kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso yaJehovha yeParadhiso ichazadzika. Pese patinoudza vanhu nezvemashoko aya, tinowedzera kuva nechokwadi nevimbiso dza-Jehovha.

‘Wese anotsvaga kukomborerwa panyika achakomborerwa naMwari wechokwadi.’ –ISA. 65:16.

MUPROFITA ISAYA akataura kuti Jehovha ‘ndiMwari wechokwadi.’ Shoko rakashandurwa kuti “chokwadi” rinoreva kuti “ameni.” (Isa. 65:16, mashoko emuzasi) “Ameni” zvinoreva kuti “ngazviitike,” kana kuti “chokwadi.” Shoko rekuti “ameni” parinoshandiswa muBhaibheri richitaura nezvaJehovha kana kuti Jesu, rinoita kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti zvavachataura zvichaitika. Saka zvairehwa nalsaya paaitaura nevalIsraeri ndezvekuti: Zvese zvinotaurwa naJehovha zvinotoitika. Jehovha akaratidza izvozvo nekuzadzisa zvese zvaakavimbisa.

2 Tinogonawo here kuva nechokwadi chekuti zvatakavimbiswa naJehovha nezveremangwana zvichazadzika? Anenge makore 800 kubva panguva yakararama Isaya, muapostora Pauro akatsanangura kuti nei zvinovimbiswa naMwari zvichitoitika. Pauro akati: ‘Hazvibviri kuti Mwari areve nhema.’ (VaH. 6:18) Sezvo chitubu chisingakwanisi kubudisa mvura yakanaka pamwe chete nemvura ine munyu, Jehovha, Tsime rechokwadi, haakwanisi kutaura nhema. Saka tinogona kuvimba zvizere ne-

1. Mashoko emuprofita Isaya kuvalsraeri airevei?
2. Nei tichigona kuva nechokwadi chekuti zvatakavimbiswa naMwari nezveremangwana zvichatoitika uye tichakurukura mibvunzo ipi?

**JEHOVHA ANOITA
KUTI TIVE NECHOKWADI CHEKUTI
VIMBISO YAKE ICHAZADZIKA**

zvese zvinotaurwa naJehovha, kusanganisira zvese zvaakativimbisa kuti zvichaitika mune remangwana. Munyaya ino tichakurukura mbunzo iyi inoti: Jehovha akavimbisa kutipei mune remangwana? Uye chii chinoita kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti zvaakavimbisa zvichazadzika?

JEHOVHA AKAVIMBISEI?

3 Vimbiso yatichakurukura nezvayo yakakosha chaizvo kuwashumiri vaMwari pasi rese. (**Verenga Zvakazarurwa 21:3, 4.**) Jehovha anovimbisa nguva yapachange pasisina “rufu, kana kuchema kana kuridza mhore kana kuruwadziwa.” Vakawanda vedu tinoverenga mavhesi aya kuti tinyaradze vanhu vatinoparidzira uye kuti tivaratidze zvichange zvakaita upenyu muParadhiso. Vamwe vanhu vanotii patinovaudza nezvevimbiso iyi? Vanogona kuti, “Zvinhu izvi zvakazonaka, asi handibvumi kuti zvichaitika.”

4 Jehovha paakafemera muapostora Johani kuti anyore nezvevimbiso iyi yeupenyu muParadhiso, aiziva kuti taizoudza vamwe tariro iyi patinenge tichiparidza mashoko eUambo. Jehovha aizivawo kuti vakawanda vaizomerwa nekubvuma kuti zvinhu izvi zvichaitika mune remangwana. (Isa. 42:9; 60:2; 2 VaK. 4:3, 4) Saka tingabatsira sei vamwe kuti vave nechokwadi chekuti makomborero anotaurwa pana Zvakazarurwa 21:3, 4 achauya, uye tingawedzera sei kuva nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso iyi ichazadzika? Jehovha akatipa zvikonzero zvakasimba zvekuti tive nechokwadi chekuti achazadzisa zvaakavimbisa. Zvikonzero zvipi zvaakatipa?

3. (a) Ivimbiso ipi yakakosha chaizvo kuwashumiri vaMwari? (Zvakazarurwa 21:3, 4) (b) Vamwe vanotii patinovaudza nezvevimbiso iyoyo?

4. (a) Jehovha paakavimbisa Paradhiso chii chaaiziva kuti chaizoitika mazuva ano? (b) Ndezvipi zvimewe zvakaitwa naJehovha kuwedzera pavimbiso yaakaita?

5 Mumavhesi anozotevera tinowana zvikonzero zvinoita kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso yaJehovha yeParadhiso ichazadzika. Tinoverenga kuti: “Uya akanga agere pachigaro cheumambo akati: ‘Inzwa! Ndiri kuita kuti zvinhu zvese zvive zvitsva.’ Akatiwo: ‘Nyora, nekuti mashoko aya akatendeka uye ndeechokwadi.’ Uye akati kwandiri: ‘Zvaitika! Ndini Arufa naOmega, mavambo nemagumo.’” —Zvak. 21:5, 6a.

6 Nei mashoko aya eBhaibheri achiita kuti tiwedzere kuva nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso yaMwari ichazadzika? Mumavhesi aya, zviri kuitwa naJehovha zvinogona kufananidzwa nekusaina gwaro rinoita kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti achatozadzisa vimbiso yake. Vimbiso yacho iri pana Zvakazarurwa 21:3, 4. Asi mumavhesi 5 ne6, tinozowana mashoko akaita se-siginicha yaJehovha, ayo anoita kuti tive nechokwadi nevimbiso yake. Ngatinyatsotarisai mashoko anoshandiswa naJehovha kuti atibatsire kuvimba naye.

7 Vhesi 5 inotanga ichiti: “Uya akanga agere pachigaro cheumambo akati.” (Zvak. 21:5a) Mashoko aya anotisuma kune imwe yenzvimbiso nhatu dziri mubhuku raZvakazarurwa patinonzwa Jehovha pachake achitaura. Saka mashoko aya akataurwa naJehovha pachake kwete nengirozi ine simba kana kuti naJesus ainge amutswa. Izvi zvinoratidza kuti tinogona kunyatsovimba nemashoko anotevera aanzotaura. Nei zvakadaro? Nekuti Jehovha

5. Zvikonzero zvipi zvatiinazvo zvekuti tive nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso yaMwari yeParadhiso ichazadzika uye tinozviwana kupi?

6. Nei mashoko ari pana Zvakazarurwa 21:5, 6 achiita kuti tiwedzere kuva nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso yaMwari ichazadzika?

7. Nei mashoko ekutanga ari muvhesi 5 achikosha?

‘haagoni kureva nhema.’ (Tito 1:2) Saka mashoko atinoverenga pana Zvakazarurwa 21:5, 6 achatoitika.

“INZWA! NDIRI KUITA KUTI ZVINHU ZVESE ZVIVE ZVITSVA”

8 Jehovha anobva ati: “Inzwa!” (Zvak. 21:5) Shoko rechiGiriki rakashandurwa kuti “inzwa!” rinoshandiswa kakawanda mubhuku raZvakazarurwa. Rimwe bhuku rinotsanganura Bhaibheri rinotaura kuti shoko iri rinoshandiswa “senzira yekuudza muverengi kuti anyatsoteerera mashoko ava kuda kutaurwa.” Mwari anobva ataura kutii? Anoti: “Ndiri kuita kuti zvinhu zvese zvive zvitsva.” Ichokwadi kuti Jehovha ari kutaura nezvekuchinja kuchaitika mune remangwana, asi sezvo aine chokwadi chekuti achatozadzisa vimbiso yake, anotaura nezvayo sekunge kuti iri kutozadzika.—**Verenga Isaya 46:10.**

9 Ngationgororei mashoko anotevera ari pana Zvakazarurwa 21:5 ekuti: “Kuita kuti zvinhu zvese zvive zvitsva.” Izvozvo zvinorevei? Muchitsauko chino cheBhaibheri, mashoko aya anoreva zvinhu zviviri zvinoitwa naJehovha. Chekutanga, Jehovha acha-paradza nyika ino. Chechipiri, achaunza nyika itsva. Pana Zvakazarurwa 21:1, tinoverenga kuti: “Denga rekare nenyika yekare zvakanga zvisisipo.” “Denga rekare” rinoreva hurumende dzevanhu dziri pasi paSatani nemadhimo-ni ake. (Mat. 4:8, 9; 1 Joh. 5:19) Sekushandiswa kwarinoitwa muBhaibheri, shoko rekuti “nyika” rinogona kureva vanhu vanogara panyika. (Gen. 11:1; Pis. 96:1) Saka “nyika yekare” inoreva vanhu vakaipa. Jehovha haasi

8. Zvii zvinotaurwa naJehovha achiratidza kuti vimbiso yake ichatozadzika? (Isaya 46:10)

9. (a) Mashoko ekuti “kuita kuti zvinhu zvese zvive zvitsva” anoreva zvinhu zvipi zviviri zvinoitwa naJehovha?
(b) Denga nenyika zviripo zvichaitwa sei?

kuzongogadzirisa “denga” uye “nyika” zviripo, asi achazviparadza zvachose. Achazvitsiva ‘nedenga idzva nenyika itsva’ uye izvozvo zvinoreva kuti hurumende itsva ichatonga vanhu vakarurama.

10 Pana Zvakazarurwa 21:5, tinobva taveringa nezvezvinhu zvinotaurwa naJehovha kuti achaita kuti zvive zvitsva. Cherechedza kuti Jehovha haana kuti: “Ndiri kuita **zvinhu zvitsva.**” Asi akati: “Ndiri kuita **kuti zvinhu zvese zvive zvitsva.**” Jehovha achaita kuti nyika nevanhu zvive zvitsva kuburikidza nekuita kuti zvive zvakakwana. Sezvakataurwa na-Isaya, nyika yese ichaitwa nzvimbo yakanka seEdheni. Jehovha achatitawo vatsva kuburikidza nekurapa mumwe nemumwe wedu zvachose. Vakaremara, vasingaoni nematsi vacharapwa uye kunyange vakafa vachamutswa.
—Isa. 25:8; 35:1-7.

“MASHOKO AYA AKATENDEKA UYE NDEECHOKWADI. . . . ZVAITIKA!”

11 Ndezvipi zvime zvakataurwa naMwari kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti tinogona kuvimba naye? Jehovha akaudza Johani kuti: “Nyora, nekuti mashoko aya akatendeka uye ndeechokwadi.” (Zvak. 21:5) Jehovha haana kungogumira pakurayira kuti “nyora.” Akataurawo chikonzero chacho. Akati: “Nekuti mashoko aya akatendeka uye ndeechokwadi,” kureva kuti mashoko aMwari anogona kuvimba nawo. Tinoonga kuti Johani akateerera murayiro wekuti “nyora.” Saka tinogona kuperenga nezvezimbiso yaMwari yeParadhisu uye kufungisisa nezvemakomborero akazonaka atichawana.

12 Mwari anozotii? Anoti: “Zvaitika!” (Zvak.

10. Ndezvipi zvinhu zvichaitwa kuti zvive zvitsva?

11. Jehovha akaryira Johani kuti aitei uye nei akamuudza kudaro?

12. Nei Jehovha akataura kuti: “Zvaitika!”?



Jehovha paanotanga chimwe chinhu, anochiita kusvikira chapera

(Ona ndima 14, 17)

21:6) Iye zvino Jehovah ari kutaura sekunge kuti zvinhu zvese zvataurwa nezvevimbiso ye-Paradhiso zvatoitika. Uye ane kodzero yekutaura saizvozvo nekuti hapana chinomutadzisa kuzadzisa chinangwa chake. Jehovah anobva ataura chimwe chinhu chinoita kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso yake ichatozadzika. Chii ichocco?

“NDINI ARUFA NAOMEGA”

13 Sezvambotaurwa, Jehovah pachake akatura katatu muzviratidzo zvakaonekwa naJohani. (Zvak. 1:8; 21:5, 6; 22:13) Pane imwe nemwe yenguva idzi, Jehovah anotaura mashoko akafanana ekuti: “Ndini Arufa naOmega.” Arufa ibhii rekutanga paarufabheti yechiGiriki, uye omega ndiro rekupedzisira. Nekutura kuti ndiye “Arufa naOmega,” Jehovah anotibatsira kunzwisisa kuti kana akatanga chimwe chinhu, anochipedzisa.

13. Nei Jehovah akatura kuti: “Ndini Arufa naOmega”?

¹⁴ Pashure pekusika Adhamu naEvha, Jehovah akatura nezvechinangwa chake chaakasikira vanhu nenyika. Bhaibheri rinoti: “Mwari akavakomborera, akati kwavari: ‘Berekai muwande, muzadze nyika, muitonge.’” (Gen. 1: 28) Paakatanga kutaura nezvechinangwa chake, zvaiita sekuti Jehovah akati “Arufa.” Nguva ichasvika yekuti vana vaAdhamu naEvha vanoteerera uye vasina chivi vazadze nyika voichinja kuti ive paradhiso. Panguva iyyo, zvichaita sekuti Jehovah achati “Omega.” Paakapedza kusika “denga nenyika nezvimwe zvese zviri mazviri,” Jehovah akatura chimwe chinhu chinoratidza kuti chinangwa chake chichatozadzika. Chinowanika pana **Genesisi 2:1-3. (Verenga.)** Jehovah akaita kuti zuva rechinomwe rive dzvene kwaari. Izvozvo

14. (a) Taura muenzaniso wenguva iyo Jehovah akaita seataura kuti “Arufa” uye paachaita seanotaura kuti “Omega.” (b) Mashoko ari pana Genesisi 2:1-3 anoita kuti tive nechokwadi chei?

zvinorevei? Chinangwa chaJehovha chaakasi-kira vanhu nenyika, chichazadzika pakuguma kwezuva iroro rechinomwe.

15 Pashure pekunge Adhamu naEvha vapanduka, vakava vatadzi uye vakaita kuti vana vavo vave nechivi uye vafe. (VaR. 5:12) Saka zvingangodaro zvakaita sekuti Satani aka-naga atadzisa chinangwa chaMwari chekuadza nyika nevanhu vanoteerera uye vasina chivi. Zvairatidzika sekuti Satani ainge aita kuti Jehovha asazombokwanisa kuti “Omega.” Satani angangodaro akafunga kuti Jehovha aisakwanisa kuzadzisa vimbiso yake. Anogona kunge akafunga kuti Mwari aizouraya Adhamu naEvha osika mumwe murume nemudzimai vasina chivi kuti vazadzise chinangwa chake chaakasikira vanhu. Asi dai Mwari akaita izvozvo, Dhiyabhorosi aizomupomera kuti murevi wenhema. Nei aizodaro? Nekuti sezvakanyorwa pana Genesisi 1:28, mashoko akataurwa naJehovha kuna Adhamu naEvha anoratidza kuti vana **vavo** vaizozadza nyika.

16 Satani angangodaro akafunga kuti Mwari aizosarudza kuitei? Zvichida Satani angangodaro akafunga kuti Jehovha aizobvumira Adhamu naEvha kuti vave nevana asi vana vacho vongoramba vaine chivi. (Mup. 7:20; VaR. 3:23) Izvozvo zvaizoita kuti Satani atau-re kuti Jehovha akanga atadza kuzadzisa chinangwa chake chekuita kuti nyika izare nevana vaAdhamu naEvha vasina chivi.

17 Satani aisambokwanisa kufungidzira zvai-zoitwa naJehovha. Jehovha aiva nenzira ya-

15. Nei zvingangodaro zvakaita sekuti Satani akanga atadzisa chinangwa chaMwari chaakasikira vanhu kuti chizadzike?

16. Nei Satani angangodaro akafunga kuti aigona kupo-mera Jehovha kuti akanga atadza kuzadzisa chinangwa chake?

17. Jehovha akagadzirisa sei kupanduka kwakaita Satani nevanhu vekutanga uye izvozvo zvichaguma nei? (Ona-wo mufananidzo.)

Zvikonzero Zvitatu Zvinoita Kuti Tive Nechokwadi Nevimbiso yaJehovha



“Uya akanga agere pachigaro cheumambo akati: ‘Inzwa! Ndiri kuita kuti zvinhu zvese zvive zvitsva.’” —Zvak. 21:5



“Akatiwo: ‘Nyora, nekuti mashoko aya akatendeka uye ndeechokwadi. . . . Zvaitika!’” —Zvak. 21:5, 6



“Ndini Arufa naOmega.”
—Zvak. 21:6

kanaka chaizvo yekuzadzisa chinangwa chake kunyange zvazvo Satani uye Adhamu naEvha vapanga vapanduka. (Pis. 92:5) Jehovha akabvumira Adhamu naEvha kuti vave nevana, uye nekuita izvi, mashoko aJehovha aka-va echokwadi. Haasi murevi wenhema. Uye Jehovha akaratidza kuti kana akataura kuti ari kuda kuita chimwe chinhu, hapana chinogona kumutadzisa kuchiita. Akava nechokwadi chekuti chinangwa chake chaizozadzika kuburiki-dza “nemwana” aizoponesa vana vaAdhamu naEvha vanoteerera. (Gen. 3:15; 22:18) Mwa-na iyeye aizopa upenyu hwake serudzikinguro kuti aponese vanhu. Satani haana kumbobvi-

ra atarisira kuti zvinhu zvaizogadzirisa sai-zvozvo. Nei zvakadaro? Nekuti urongwa hwerudzikinguro hunobva parudo rusingazvifungi. (Mat. 20:28; Joh. 3:16) Satani haana unhu ihwohwo. Anongofunga zvakamunakira. Saka chii chichaitika zvichibva paurongwa hwerudzikinguro? Pakupera kweMakore 1 000 Ekutenga kwaKristu, vana vaAdhamu naEvha vanoteerera uye vasina chivi vachagara munyika inenge iri paradhiso, zvichizadzisa chinangwa chaJehovha chaakasikira vanhu. Panguva iyo-yo, zvichaita sekuti Jehovha achati, "Omega."

ZVATINGAITA KUTI TIWEDZERE KUVA NECHOKWADI CHEKUTI VIMBISO YAJEHOVHA YEPARADHISO ICHAZADZIKA

¹⁸ Tichifunga zvatakurukura, chii chatingaudza vamwe kuti vave nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso yaMwari yeParadhiso ichazadzika? Chekutanga, Jehovha pachake ndiyе anopa vimbiso yacho. Bhuku raZvakazarurwa rino-ti: "Uya akanga agere pachigaro cheumambo akati: 'Inzwa! Ndiri kuita kuti zvinhu zvese zvive zvitsva.'" Ane uchenjeri, simba uye chi-

18. Zvinhu zvipi zvitatu zvatinopiwa najehovha zvinoita kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti achazadzisa vimbiso yake? (Onawo bhokisi rakanzi: "Zvikonzero Zvitatu Zvinoita Kutit Tive Nchokwadi Nevimbiso yaJehovha.")

do chekuzadzisa vimbiso yake. Chechipiri, Jehovha ane chokwadi chekuti achazadzisa vimbiso yake zvekuti anotoona seyakatozadzika. Ndosaka akati: "Mashoko aya akatenda-ka uye ndeechokwadi. . . . Zvaitika!" Chechitatu, Jehovha paanotanga kuita chimwe chinhu anochiita kusvikira chapera, sezvinoratidza nemashoko ekuti: "Ndini Arufa naOme-ga." Jehovha acharatidza kuti Satani murevi wenhemu uye kuti haatadzisi Jehovha kuazdzisa chinangwa chake.

¹⁹ Yeuka kuti paunoudza vamwe zvinotaurwa naJehovha kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso dzake dzichazadzika, unenge uchitowedzera kuvimba kwaunoita naye. Saka pauchazoverenga vimbiso inokurudzira yeParadhiso sezvinotsanangurwa pana Zvakazarurwa 21:4, mumwe munhu obva ati, "Izvi zvakanaka asi handifungi kuti zvingaitika," ungaitei? Unogona kuverenga wotsanangura mavhesi 5 ne6. Ratidza kuti Jehovha akaita sei kuti tive nechokwadi nevimbiso yake achiita sekunge kuti akatoisaina nesiginicha yake pachake.—Isa. 65:16.

19. Kana vamwe vanhu vasina chokwadi nevimbiso ya-Mwari yeParadhiso chii chaungaita?

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Nei zvichikurudzira kuti Jehovha pachake akavimbisa Paradhiso?
- Mashoko api akataurwa naMwari anoita kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti vimbiso yake ichazadzika?
- Tingaitei kuti tiwedzere kuva nechokwadi nevimbiso ya-Mwari?

Zvatingaita Kutⁱ Kudanana Kwedu Kurambe Kwakasimba

RWIYO 109

Ida Zvakadzama,
Zvinobva Pamwoyo

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Iye zvino zvava kunyanya
kukosha kuti tiratidze kuti
tinoda hama nehanzvadzi
dzedu. Nei zvakadaro, uye
tinoratidza sei kuti tinoda-
nana?

“Ngatirambei tichidanana, nekuti rudo runobva kuna Mwari.”
—1 JOH. 4:7.

MUAPOSTORA PAURO paaitaura nezvekutenda, tariro, uye rudo, akapedzisa nekuti “chikuru pane zvese rudo.” (1 VaK. 13:13) Nei Pauro akataura izvi? Mune ramangwana, tichange tisingachafaniri kuva nekutenda muvimbiso dzaMwari dzintonatura nezvenyika itsva kana kuva netariro yekuti vimbiso idzodzo dzichazadziswa nekuti dzinenge dzatozadziswa. Asi tichafanira kuramba tichida Jehovha uye vanhu. Kuda kwatinovaita kucharamba kuchiwedzera nekusingaperi.

² Sezvo tichafanira kuramba tiine rudo, ngatikurukurei mibvunzo mitatu. Wekutanga, nei tichifanira kudanana? Wechipiri, tinoratidza sei kuti tinodanana? Wechitatu, tingaitei kuti kudanana kwtinoita kurambe kwakasimba?

NEI TICHIFANIRA KUDANANA?

³ Nei zvichikosha kuti tidanane? Chimwe chezvikonzero zvacho ndechekuti rudo runoita kuti tizivikanwe kuti tiri vaKristu vechokwadi. Jesu akaudza vaapostora vake kuti: “Vese vachaziva kuti muri vadzidzi vangu neizvi, kana muine rudo pakati penyu.” (Joh. 13:35) Kudanana kunoita-

1-2. (a) Nei muapostora Pauro akataura kuti rudo “runopfuura” zvime zvese? (b) Mibvunzo ipi yatichakurukura?

3. Zvikonzero zvipo zvatiinazvo zvekuti tidanane?

wo kuti tirambe takabatana. Pauro akatura nezverudo achiti “irwo chisungo cha-kakwana chekubatana.” (VaK. 3:14) Asi pane chimwe chikonzero chinokosha chekuti tidanane. Muapostora Johani akanyorera vamwe vaKristu vaainamata navo kuti: “Munhu anoda Mwari anofanira kudawo hama yake.” (1 Joh. 4:21) Patinoratidza vamwe rudo, tine-nge tichiratidza kuti tinoda Mwari.

⁴ Kuda kwatinoita Mwari kwakanyatsobata-na sei nekuda kwatinoita hama nehanzvadzi dzedu? Funga nezvekubatana kwakaita mwoyo wedu nedzimwe nhengo dzemuviri. Chirem-ba anogona kubata patsinga yerouko kuti anzwe kuti ropa redu riri kufamba sei, uye zvaanenge anzwa zvinogona kumuudza chi-mwe chinhu nezvekuti mwoyo wedu uri ku-shanda sei. Tingashandisa sei mufananidzo uyu panyaya yerudo?

⁵ Chiremba paanonza mafambiro ari kuita ropa mutsinga dzedu, anogona kuziva kuti mwoyo wedu wakasimba zvakadii. Isuwo ti-nogona kuona kuti kuda kwatinoita Mwari kwakasimba zvakadii nekutarisa kuda kwati-noita vamwe. Kana tikaona kuti kuda kwati-noita vamwe vatinonamata navo kwati dzi-kirei, izvi zvinogona kuratidzawo kuti kuda kwatinoita Mwari kuri kudzikirawo. Asi kana tikagara tichiratidza rudo kune vatinonamata navo, zvinenge zvichireva kuti kuda kwatinoita Mwari kwakasimba.

⁶ Tinofanira kunetseka kana kuda kwatinoita hama nehanzvadzi dzedu kuri kudzikira. Nei tichifanira kunetseka? Nekuti zvinogona kunge zvichireva kuti ushamwari hwe-du naJehovha hwadzikira. Muapostora Joha-

4-5. Taura muenzaniso unoratidza kuti kuda kwatinoita Mwari kwakabatana papi nekuda kwatinoita vamwe.

6. Nei tichifanira kunetseka kana kuda kwatinoita hama nehanzvadzi dzedu kuri kudzikira? (1 Johani 4:7-9, 11)

ni anojekesa izvozvo paanotiyechidza kuti: “Munhu asingadi hama yake yaanoona haangadi Mwari waasina kumboona.” (1 Joh. 4: 20) Tinodzidzei? Jehovha anofadzwa nesu chete kana “tichidanana.”—**Verenga 1 Johani 4:7-9, 11.**

TINORATIDZA SEI KUTI TINODANANA?

⁷ MuShoko raMwari mune mavhesi akawanda anotirayira kuti ‘tidanane.’ (Joh. 15:12, 17; VaR. 13:8; 1 VaT. 4:9; 1 Pet. 1:22; 1 Joh. 4: 11) Asi rudo runobva mumwoyo uye hapana munhu anogona kuona zviri mumwoyo medu. Saka tingaratidza sei kuti tinoda hama nehanzvadzi dzedu? Tinozviratidza nezvatino-taura uye nezvatinoita.

⁸ Kune nzira dzakasiyana-siyana dzatinora-tidza nadzo kuti tinoda hama nehanzvadzi dzedu. Dzimwe dzacho ndeidzi: “Tauriranai chokwadi.” (Zek. 8:16) ‘Chengetai rugare pakati penyu.’ (Mako 9:50) “Pakukudzana, mu-mwe nemumwe wenyu ngaatange iye.” (VaR. 12:10) “Gamuchiranai.” (VaR. 15:7) “Rambai . . . muchiregererana.” (VaK. 3:13) “Rambai muchitakurirana zvinorema.” (VaG. 6:2) “Ra-mbai muchinyaradzana.” (1 VaT. 4:18) “Ra-mbai . . . muchivakana.” (1 VaT. 5:11) “Nye-ngetereranai.”—Jak. 5:16.

⁹ Ngationei imwe nzira yatinoratidza nayo kuti tinoda vamwe pane dzataurwa mu-ndima yapfuura. Tichaongorora zano raPauro rekuti: “Rambai muchinyaradzana.” Nei kunyayradza vamwe iri nzira inokosha yekuratidza kuti tinovada? Maererano nerimwe bhu-ku rinotsanangura Bhaibheri, shoko rakashandisa naPauro iro rakashandurwa kuti “ku-nyayradza” rinoreva “kumira padivi pemumwe

7-8. Ndedzipi dzimwe nzira dzatingaratidza nadzo kuti tinodanana?

9. Nei kunyayradza vamwe iri nzira inokosha yekuratidza kuti tinovada? (Onawo mufananidzo.)

munhu kuti umukurudzire paanenge ari mudambudziko rakakura.” Saka patinonyaradza mumwe munhu anenge aine dambudziko, tinomubatsira kuti asimuke oramba achifamba munzira inoenda kuupenyu. Pese patinonyaradza hama kana hanzvadzi, tinenge tichiratidza kuti tinoida.—2 VaK. 7:6, 7, 13.

10 Kunzwira tsitsi nekunyaradza vamwe zvinofambilana. Pakuti kudii? Munhu anonzwira vamwe tsitsi anonzwira achida kuvanyaradza uye anoedza kuvabatsira padambudziko ravo. Saka tinotanga nekunzwira tsitsi, tozonyaradza. Ona kuti Pauro akabatanidza sei kunzwira tsitsi kunoita Jehovah nekunyaradza kwanoitia. Pauro anotaura nezva Jehovah ‘saBaba vengoni huru uye Mwari wekunyaradza kwese.’ (2 VaK. 1:3) Pano Pauro akashandisa mashoko ekuti “ngoni huru” achitaura nezvekunzwira vamwe tsitsi. Saka Mwari anonzi Baba, kana kuti Tsime rengoni huru, nekuti anonzwira vanhu tsitsi zvikuru. Uye tsitsi idzodzo dzinoita kuti atinyaradze “pamatambudziko edu ese.” (2 VaK. 1:4) Sezvinoita mvura inotonhorera iyo inozorodza munhu anenge afa nenyota, Jehovah anozorodza uye anonyaradza vaya vanenge vachishungurudzika. Tingatevedzera sei Jehovah pakunzwira vamwe tsitsi uye pakuvanyaradza? Imwe nzira yatingaita nayo izvozvo ndeyekuva neunhu hunotibatsira kuti tinzwire vamwe tsitsi uye tivanyaradze. Humwe unhu hwacho ndehupi?

11 Chii chichatibatsira kuti tirambe tichida vamwe uye ‘**tirambe** tichinyaradzana’ zuva nezuva? Tinofanira kunzwira vamwe tsitsi, kudanana kwazvo sehamu, uye kurati-

dza vamwe mutsa. (**Verenga VaKorose 3:12; 1 Petro 3:8.**) Kuita izvi kuchatibatsira sei? Patinonzwira tsitsi hama dzedu uye patinonyatsoratidza kuti tine hanya nadzo, tichava nechido chakasimba chekudzinyaradza padzinenge dzichitambura. Sezvakataurwa naJesu, “muromo unotaura zvinobva pazvizhini zviri mumwoyo. Munhu akanaka anobudisa zvinhu zvakana papfuma yake yakanka.” (Mat. 12:34, 35) Kunyaradza hama nehanzvadzi dzedu dzinenge dzichida kunyaradzwa inzira inokosha chaizvo yekuratidza kuti tinodzida.

TINGAITEI KUTI KUDANANA KWATINOITA KURAMBE KWAKASIMBA?

12 Tese tinoda ‘kuramba tichidanana.’ (1 Joh. 4:7) Asi zvinokosha kuti tiyeuke yambiro yatakapiwa naJesu yekuti ‘rudo rwevazhinji rwaizotonhora.’ (Mat. 24:12) Jesu akanga asiri kuti vadzidzi vake vakawanda vaizorega kudanana. Asi tinofanira kungwarira kuti tisazopedzisira tisisina rudo sevanhu vari munyika. Tichifunga izvozvo ngatikurukurei mubvunzo uyu unokosha wekuti: Chii chichatibatsira kuziva kana kuda kwatinoita hama dzedu kwakasimba?

13 Imwe nzira yatinoona nayo kuti rudo rweedu rwakasimba zvakadini ndeyekuongorora zvatinoita mune mamwe mamiriro ezvinhu muupenyu. (2 VaK. 8:8) Mamwe mamiriro ezvinhu acho ndiwo akataurwa nemuapostora Petro paakati: “Kupfuura zvese, dananai kwazvo, nekuti rudo runovhara zvivi zvihinji.” (1 Pet. 4:8) Saka zvatinoita kana hama dzedu dzakanganisa kana kuti dzaita zvinhu zvinotirwadza zvichatibatsira

10. Kunzwira tsitsi uye kunyaradza vamwe zvakabatana papi?

11. Maererano naVaKorose 3:12 uye 1 Petro 3:8, chii imwe chichatibatsira kuti tide vamwe uye tivanyaradze?

12. (a) Chii chatinofanira kungwarira? (b) Mubvunzo upi watava kuda kukurukura?

13. Chii chichatibatsira kuziva kana kuda kwatinoita hama dzedu kwakasimba?



Tingabatsira sei muKristu anenge achishungurudzika?

(Ona ndima 7-9)

kuziva kana kuda kwatinodziita kwakasimba kana kuti kusina.

¹⁴ Ngatinyatsoongororai mashoko aPetro. Chikamu chekutanga chevhesi 8 chinotaura kuti tinofanira ‘kudanana kwazvo.’ Shoko rakashandiswa naPetro iro rakashandurwa kuti “kwazvo,” rinoureka “kutambanudza.” Chikamu chechipiri chinotaura zvinoitika kana tichida vamwe kwazvo. Kuda vamwe kwazvo kunotibatsira kuti tivhare zvivi zvehama dzedu. Zvinoita sekuti tinobata rudo rwedu nemako maviri sekunge kuti ijira rinotambanu-

ka tobva taramba tichiritambanudza kusviki-ra ravhara kwete chivi chimwe chete kana zviviri asi “zvivi zvizhinji.” Shoko rekuti kuvhara rinotsanangura zvinorehwa nekuregerera. Sezvo jira richikwanisa kuwaridzwa rovhara tafura inenge yakamarika-marika, rudo runogona kuvhara zvikanganiso zvevamwe.

¹⁵ Kuda kwatinoita vamwe kunofanira kunge kwakasimba zvekuti tinokwanisa kuregerera zvikanganiso zvehama nehanzvadzi dzedu kunyange zvazvo dzimwe nguva zvichida kuti tishande nesimba. **(Verenga**

14. Maererano na1 Petro 4:8, tinofanira kuva nerudo rwakaita sei? Taura muenzaniso.

15. Kana kuda kwatinoita hama nehanzvadzi dzedu kwakasimba, tichakwanisa kuitei? (VaKorose 3:13)



Sezvo tichichengeta mapikicha akanaka, tichirasa mamwe ese, tinokoshesa nguva dzakanaka dzatinenge tiine vamwe vatinonamata navo uye hatiiti kuti pfungwa dzedu dzirambe dzichifunga zvinhu zvisina kunaka zvavakaita
(Ona ndima 16-17)

VaKorose 3:13.) Patinoregerera vamwe, tinoratidza kuti rudo rwedu rwakasimba uye kuti tinoda kufadza Jehovha. Chii chimwe chingatibatsira kuti tiregerere zvinokanganisawa nevamwe uye kuti tisakurumidza kugumburwa nezvinhu zvavanoita?

¹⁶ Isa pfungwa pazvinhu zvakanaka zvinoitwa nehama nehanzvadzi dzako kwete pane zvadzinokanganisa. Funga nezvemuenzaniso uyu. Ngatitii muri kutandara pamwe chete nehama nehanzvadzi. Muri kufara zvenyu, uye pamunenge mavákuonekana unotora pikicha yevanhu vese varipo. Unotora mamwe mapikicha maviri uchiitira kuti zvimwe yekutanga

16-17. Chii chimwe chingatibatsira kuti tisaramba tichifunga zvikanganiso zvidiki zvinoitwa nevamwe? Taura muenzaniso. (Onawo mufananidzo.)

haina kubuda zvakanaka. Iye zvino wava nemapikicha matatu. Asi pane imwe yacho unoona kuti imwe hama iripo yakafinyamisa kumeso. Unoitei nepikicha iyoyo? Unoidzima nekuti une mamwe mapikicha maviri ari kubuda munhu wese achinyemwerera, kusanganisira hama iya.

¹⁷ Ngatifananidzei mapikicha atinochenge ta nezvinhu zvatinoramba tichiyeuka. Tinowanzyeuka zvinhu zvinofadza zvinoitika patinotandara nehama nehanzvadzi dzedu. Asi ngatitii pane kumwe kutandara kwatinoita, imwe hama kana kuti hanzvadzi inotaura kana kuita chimwe chinhu chisina kunaka. Tinofanira kuitei nezvinhu izvozvo zvisina kunaka zvinenge zvaitwa? Tinofanira kuedza kuzvibvisa mupfungwa dzedu sekudzi-

ma kwatinoita pikicha inenge isina kubuda zvakanaka. (Zvir. 19:11; VaEf. 4:32) Tinogona kudzima mupfungwa dzedu chikanganiso chidiki chinenge chaitwa newatinonamata na ye nekuti tine zvinhu zvakawanda zvinofadza zvatakaita nemunhu iyeye pakutandara kwataiita. Izvozvo ndizvo zvinhu zvatinofanira kuramba tichiyeuka uye tichikoshesa.

NEI RUDO RUCHINYANYA KUDIWA IYE ZVINO?

¹⁸ Nei tichida kuti kudanana kwatinoita kurambe kwakasimba? Sezvatakurukura, patinoratidza kuti tinoda hama nehanzvadzi dzedu, tinoratidza kuti tinoda Jehovha. Tinoratidza sei kuti tinoda vatinonamata navo? Imwe nzira yatingaita nayo izvi ndeyekuvanyaradza. Tichakwanisa ‘kuramba tichinyaradzana’ kana tichinzwira vamwe tsitsi. Tingaitei kuti

18. Ndedzipi pfungwa dzinokosha dzine chekuita nerudo dzatakurukura munuya ino?

kudanana kwedu kurambe kwakasimba? Tinodaro nekuita zvese zvatinogona kuti tiregerere vamwe pavanokanganisa.

¹⁹ Nei zvichinyanya kukosha iye zvino kuti tiratidze kuti tinodanana? Petro akataura chikonzero chacho achiti: “Kuguma kwezvinhu zvese kwava pedyo. Saka . . . dananai kwazvo.” (1 Pet. 4:7, 8) Sezvo mugumo wenyika iyo yakaipa waswedera pedyo chaizvo, chii chatingatarisira? Achitaura nezvevateveri vake, Jesu akati: “Muchavengwa nemarudzi ese nekuda kwezita rangu.” (Mat. 24:9) Kuti titsungirire kuvengwa ikoko, tinofanira kuramba takabatana. Patinodaro, zvese zvinoitwa naSatani achiedza kutiparadzanisa havvizobudiriri nekuti tinobatanidzwa nerudo, urwo ruri “chisungo chakakwana chekubatana.”—VaK. 3:14; VaF. 2:1, 2.

19. Nei zvichinyanya kukosha iye zvino kuti tiratidze kuti tinodanana?

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Zvikonzero zvipi zvatiinazvo zvekuti tide hama nehanzvadzi dzedu?
- Tinoratidza sei kuti tinoda hama nehanzvadzi dzedu?
- Kuregerera kwatinoita vamwe kunoratidzei?

Unogona Kuramba Uchivimba Kuti Jehovha Achakubatsira Munguva Dzakaoma

RWIYO 118

“Tiwedzereiwo Kutenda”

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Nyaya ino yakanyorerwa kuti itibatsire kuwedzera kuvimba naJehovha patinosangana nematambudziko eupfumi, kusagadzika kwezvematorgerwo enyika, kana kupikiswa kwebasa redu rekuparidza.

“*Simbai . . . nekuti ndinemi,’ ndizvo zvinotaurwa naJehovha wemauto.*”—HAG. 2:4.

UNOMBONETSEKA nezveramangwana here? Zvimwe wakapererwa nebara uye uri kunetseka kuti ungariritira sei mhuri yako. Zvinhu zvakadai sekusagadzikana kwezvematorgerwo enyika, kutambudzwa, kana kupikiswa kwebasa rekuparidza zvino-gona kuita kuti unetseke kuti chii chichaitika kumhuri yako. Uri kusangana nematambudziko akaita seaya here? Kana zvakadaro, unogona kukurudzirwa kana ukaona kuti Jehovha akabatsira sei vaIsraeri pavaiva mumatambudziko akafanana naiwayo.

² Zvaida kutenda kuti vaJudha vakanga vararama muBhabhironi kweupenyu hwavo hwese vasiye upenyu hwakanaka voenda kunyika iyo vakawanda vavo vaisanyatsoziva nezvayo. Pasina nguva vasvika, zvakatanga kuvaomera kuti variritire mhuri dzavo. Zvinhu zvainge zvisina kugadzikana munharaunda yaitongwa nePezhiya, uyewo nyika dzainge dzakavapoteredza dzaivapikisa. Saka vamwe vaiona zvakaoma kuti vaise basa rekuvaka temberi yaJehovha pekutanga muupenyu hwavo. Munenge muna 520 B.C.E., Jehovha akabva atuma vaprofita vaviri, Hagai naZekariya, kuti vabatsire vanhu kuti vatangezve kushingaira pabasa. (Hag. 1:1; Zek. 1:1) Sezvatichaona, kukuru-

1-2. (a) Zviri kuitika kватири nezvaiitika kuvaJudha vakadzokera kuJerusalemma zvakafanana papi? (b) Tsanangura mamwe matambudziko akasangana nevaJudha. (Ona bhokisi rakanzi “Mazuva aHagai, Zekariya, naEzra.”)

dzirwa kwavakaitwa nevaprofita ava kwakabatsira chaizvo. Asi pashure peanenge makore 50, vaJudha vange vadzokera kuJerusarema vakanga vava kurembedza maoko pakuita basa rajehovha. Ezra, uyo aikopa Mutemo waMozi-si neunyanzvi, akasvika muJerusarema achibva kuBhabhironi kuti akurudzire vanhu va-Mwari kuti vaise kunamata Jehovha pekutanga muupenyu hwavo.—Ezra 7:1, 6.

3 Sezvo uprofita hwaHagai naZekariya hwa-kabatsira vanhu vaMwari kare kuti varambe vachivimba naJehovha pavaipikisa, hunogona kutibatsirawo mazuva ano kuti tirambe tichivimba naJehovha pasinei nematambudziko eupenu. (**Verenga Zvirevo 22:19.**) Patinenge tichikurukura mashoko aMwari akataurwa na-Hagai naZekariya uye kuongorora muenzaniso waEzra, tichawana mhinduro dzemibvunzo iyi inoti: Matambudziko eupenu akaita kuti va-Judha vakadzokera kuJerusarema vaite sei? Nei tichifanira kuramba tichiisa kuda kwaMwari pekutanga upenyu pahunooma? Uye tingai-tei kuti tiwedzere kuvimba naJehovha munguva dzakaoma?

MATAMBUDZIKO AKAKANGANISA SEI VAJUDHA?

4 VaJudha pavakasvika muJerusarema, viva nebara rakawanda rekuita. Vakakuruminda kuvaka atari yaJehovha uye faundesheni yetemberi. (Ezra 3:1-3, 10) Asi pasina nguva kushingaira kwavaiita kwakadzikira. Zvakakonzerwa nei? Kuwedzera pabasa rekuvaka temberi, vaifanirawo kuvaka dzimba dzavo, kurima minda, uye kuriritira mhuri dzavo. (Ezra 2:68, 70) Vakapikiswaho nevavengi avo vaironga kumisa basa rekuvakazve temberi.—Ezra 4:1-5.

5 VaJudha vange vadzokera kuJerusarema

3. Mibvunzo ipi yatichakurukura? (Zvirevo 22:19)

4-5. Chii chingangodaro chakaita kuti kushingaira kwe-vajudha pabasa rekuvaka temberi kudzikire?

vakavhiringidzwaho nekusagadzikana kwe-zveupfumi uye kwezvematongerwo enyika. Nyika yavo yakanga yava pasi peumambo hwe-Pezhiya. Pashure pekuva kwaMambo Koreshi wePezhiya muna 530 B.C.E., Cambyses, uyo akamutsiva pachigaro akaronga kurwisa Ijipiti. Masoja ake paaienda kuljipiti, angangodaro akarayira valIsraeri kuti vaape zvekudya, mvura, kunyange pekugara. Uye izvi zvingangodaro zvakaita kuti upenyu hwavo huwedzere kuoma. Mambo Dhariyasi I, uyo akatsiva Cambyses, paakatanga kutonga, pakanga pachine matambudziko akawanda akadai sekupanduka kwevanhu, uye kusagadzikana kwezvematorgerwo enyika munharaunda dzaitongwa ne-Pezhiya. Zviri pachena kuti zvinhu izvi zvakaita kuti vaJudha vakanga vadzokera kuJerusarema vanetseke kuti vaizoriritira sei mhuri dzavo. Matambudziko ese avakasangana nawa, akaita kuti vamwe vaJudha vaone sekuti yakanga isiri nguva yakakodzera yekuvakazve temberi yaJehovha.—Hag. 1:2.

6 Verenga Zekariya 4:6, 7. Kuwedzera pamatambudziko eupfumi uye kusagadzikana kwezvematongerwo enyika, vaJudha vaifanirawo kutsungirira kutambudzwa. Muna 522 B.C.E., vavengi vavo vakanyengetedza humende yePezhiya kuti imise basa rekuvakazve temberi yaJehovha. Asi Zekariya akaita kuti vaJudha vave nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha aizoshandisa mwuya wake une simba kuti uvabatsire kuramba vachiita basa pasinei nedambudziko chero ripi zvaro. Muna 520 B.C.E., Mambo Dhariyasi akabvumira vaJudha kuti vaenderere mberi nebara rekuvaka temberi uye akatovapa mari yekuita basa racho. Akaryirawo magavhuna emunharaunda yacho kuti avabatsire.—Ezra 6:1, 6-10.

6. Maererano naZekariya 4:6, 7, vaJudha vakasangana nerimwe dambudziko ripi, uye Zekariya akaita kuti vave nechokwadi chei?

Mazuva aHagai, Zekariya, naEzra

MAKORE ESE NDEEKUMA B.C.E.



537



520



515



484



468



455

537: Boka rekutanga revaJudha vainge vakatapwa rinodzokera kuJerusarema

520: Hagai naZekariya vanoprofita vari muJerusarema

515: Temberi inopera

484: Esteri anotora matanho pashure pekunge Zekisesi I (Ahashivheroshi) arayira kuti vaJudha vaparadzwe

468: Ezra neboka rechipiri revaJudha vainge vakatapwa vanodzokera kuJerusarema

455: Masvingo eJerusarema anopera kuvakwa

7 Achishandisa Hagai naZekariya, Jehovha akavimbisa vanhu vake kuti aizovatsigira kana vakaita kuti basa rekuvaka temberi rive pekutanga. (Hag. 1:8, 13, 14; Zek. 1:3, 16) Vakurudzirwa nevaprofita ava, vaJudha vakatangazve basa rekuvaka temberi muna 520 B.C.E., uye vakaripedza pasati patombopera makore masanu. Sezvo vaJudha vakaita kuti basa raJehovha rive pekutanga pasinei nematambudziko, Jehovha akavapa zvavaida pakurarama uyewo akavabatsira kuti varambe vari pedyo naye. Izvi zvakaita kuti vanamate Jehovha vachifara.—Ezra 6:14-16, 22.

RAMBA UCHIISA KUDA KWAMWARI PEKUTANGA

8 Kutambudzika kukuru zvakunoswedera pedyo, tinoona kuti zvinokosha chaizvo kuti titerere murayiro wekuita basa rekuparidza. (Ma-

7. VaJudha vakadzokera kuJerusarema vakakomborerwa sei pavakaita kuti basa rekuvaka temberi rive pekutanga?

8. Mashoko ari pana Hagai 2:4 anotabatsira sei kuti tira-mbe tichiisa kuda kwamwari pekutanga? (Onawo mashoko emuzasi.)

ko 13:10) Asi zvinogona kutiomera kuti tiise ushumiri pekutanga kana tiine matambudziko emari kana kuti basa redu rekuparidza ri-chipikiswa. Chii chinogona kutibatsira kuti tiise Umambo pekutanga? Tinobatsirwa nekura-mba tichivimba kuti “Jehovha wemauto”* anesu. Achatitsigira kana tikaramba tichiisa zvinu zvine chekuita neUmambo pekutanga. Saka hatina chekutya.—**Verenga Hagai 2:4.**

9 Funga zvakaitika kuna Oleg naIrina,[#] murume nemudzimai vanoshumira semapiyona. Pavakatama vachinobatsira ungano yaiva ku-ne imwe nzvimbo, vakapererwa nebasa zvichikonzerwa nekudzikira kweupfumi munyika yavo. Kunyange zvazvo vakaita rinenge gore vasina basa rakatsarukana, vakaramba vachiona kuti Jehovha aivatsigira uye pamwe pa-

* Mashoko ekuti “Jehovha wemauto” anowanika ka14 mubhuku raHagai. Izvi zvaiyeuchidza vaJudha uye zvinotiyechidzawo kuti Jehovha ane simba risingaperi uye anotungamirira mauto akakura engirozi.—Pis. 103:20, 21.

Mamwe mazita akachinjwa.

9-10. Mumwe murume nemudzimai vakazvionera vega sei chokwadi chemashoko ajesu ari pana Mateu 6:33?

cho vaibatsirwa nehamu nehanzvadzi dzavo. Chii chakavabatsira kutsungirira matambudziko aya? Oleg, uyo akamboora mwoyo chaitivo anoti, "Kuramba tichiita zvakawanda muushumiri kwakatibatsira kuti tirambe takaisa pfungwa pazvinhu zvinonyanya kukosha muupenyu." Iye nemudzimai wake vakaenderera mberi nekutsvaga basa, asi vakaramba vachiita ushumiri hwavo.

¹⁰ Rimwe zuva pavakasvika pamba vachibva muushumiri, vakaziva kuti shamwari yavo yakanga yaita rwendo rwemakiromita anenge 160 kuti ivaunzire mabhegi maviri ezvekudya. Oleg anoti: "Zuva iroro, takaonazve kudzama kwerudo rwaJehovha uye rweungano. Tine chokwadi chekuti Jehovha haazombofi akanganwa vashumiri vake, kunyange vachiona sekuti hapasisina tariro."—Mat. 6:33.

¹¹ Jehovha anoda kuti tirambe tichiita basa rinoponesa rekuita kuti vanhu vave vadzidzi. Sezvataurwa mundima 7, Hagai akakurudzira vanhu vaJehovha kuti vatange kuita basa repatemberi. Jehovha akavimbisa kuti 'aizovakomborera' kana vakaita basa racho. (Hag. 2:18, 19) Isuwo tinogona kuva nechivimbo chekuti Jehovha achakomborera zvatinoita kana tikita kuti basa raakatipa rive pekutanga.

ZVATINGAITA KUTI TIWEDZERE KUVIMBA NAJEHOVHA

¹² Muna 468 B.C.E., Ezra akafamba nebo ka rechipiri revaJudha kubva kuBhabhironi vachienda kuJerusarema. Kuti vaite rwendo urwu, Ezra nevaiva navo vaifanira kuva nekutenda kwakasimba. Vaizofamba mumigwagwa ine ngozi, vaine goridhe nesirivha zvakawanda zvainge zvapiwa namambo kuti zvishandiswe patemberi. Izvi zvaigona kuita kuti varwiswe

11. Chii chatinogona kutarisira kana tikaramba tichiita kuti kuda kwaJehovha kuve pekutanga?

12. Nei Ezra nevaiva navo vaifanira kuva nekutenda kwakasimba?

nemakororo. (Ezra 7:12-16; 8:31) Uyewo pasina nguva, vakaziva kuti kunyange muJerusarema macho maiva nengozi. Guta racho raiva nevanhu vashoma, uye masvingo nemagedhi aro zvaida kugadziridzwa. Chii chatinogona kudzida pana Ezra nezvekuwedzera kuvimba naJehovha?

¹³ *Ezra akanga aona kuti Jehovha anotsigira sei vanhu vake munguva dzakaoma.* Makore ainge apfuura, muna 484 B.C.E., Ezra angangodaro aigara muBhabhironi Mambo Ahashi-heroshi paakarayira kuti vaJudha vese vairaga muumambo hwePezhiya vaurayiwe. (Est. 3:7, 13-15) Upenyu hwaEzra nehwevamwe vaJudha hwaiva mungozi! Pavakaziva nezvemurayiro uyu, vaJudha vaiva "mumatunhu ese" vakatsanya uye vakachema, vachitonyengetera kuna Jehovha kuti avabatsire. (Est. 4:3) Fungi-dzira kuti Ezra nevamwe vaJudha vakanzwa sei zvinhu pazvakachinjira vaya vainge varonga kuparadza vaJudha! (Est. 9:1, 2) Zvakaitika kuna Ezra munguva idzodzo dzakaoma zvinogona kunge zvakamubatsira kugadzirira midzo yaizouya uye zvakaita kuti awedzere kuvimba nekukwanisa kunoita Jehovha kudzivirira vanhu vake.*

¹⁴ Patinobatsirwa naJehovha munguva dzakaoma, tinowedzera kuvimba naye. Funga zvakaitika kuna Anastasia, uyo anogara kuEastern Europe. Akasiya basa rake kuitira kuti arambe asina divi raanotsigira mune zvematorngerwo enyika. Anoti: "Aka kaiva kekutanga muupenyu hwangu kushaya mari muhomwe." Akabva awedzera kuti: "Ndakanyengetera

* Sezvo aiva nyanzvi pakukopa Mutemo waMwari, Ezra akasvika kawo pakunyatsovimba neshoko rajehovha reuprofita kunyange asati atomboenda kuJerusarema.—2 Mak. 36:22, 23; Ezra 7:6, 9, 10; Jer. 29:14.

13. Chii chakabatsira Ezra kuti awedzere kuvimba naJehovha? (Onawo mashoko emuzasi.)

14. Imwe hanzvadzi yakadzidzei payakabatsirwa naJehovha munguva dzakaoma?



Ndepapi patinganyatsoona ruoko rwaJehovha muupenyu hwedu?

(Ona ndima 16)

kuna Jehovha uye ndakaona kubatsira kwaakandiita. Kana ndikazorasikirwa nebara zvakare, handizotyi. Kana Baba vangu vekudenga vachikwanisa kundicheneta nhasi, vachandichengetawo mangwana.”

15 Ezra akaona ruoko rwaJehovha muupenyu hwake pachake. Paaifunga nezvenguva dzaakkambobatsirwa naJehovha zvaimubatsira kuti arambe achivimba naye. Cherechedza mashoko ekuti, “ruoko rwaJehovha Mwari wangu rwaiva pandiri.” (**Verenga Ezra 7:27, 28.**) Ezra akashandisa mashoko akafanana neiwayo ka5 mubhuku rine zita rake.—Ezra 7:6, 9; 8:18, 22, 31.

16 Jehovha anogona kutibatsira patinenge tiri mumamiriro ezvinhu akaoma. Semuenzani so, patinokumbira nguva yekusava pabasa kuitira kuti tipinde gungano kana kuti patinokumbira kuchinja nguva yatinoshanda kuitira kuti tipinde misangano yedu yese, tinoita kuti pave nemukana wekuona ruoko rwaJehovha muupenyu hwedu. Tinogona kushamiswa nezvinozoitika. Izvozvo zvinogona kuita kuti kuvimba kwatinoita naJehovha kuwedzere kusimba.

15. Chii chakabatsira Ezra kuti arambe achivimba naJehovha? (Ezra 7:27, 28)

16. Ndepapi patinganyatsoona ruoko rwaMwari muupenyu hwedu? (Onawo mufananidzo.)

17 Ezra akanyengetera kuna Jehovha achizvinipisa achikumbira kubatsirwa. Pese paaintseteka nemabasa aaifanira kuita, Ezra aizvinini pisa onyengetera kuna Jehovha. (Ezra 8:21-23; 9:3-5) Kuvimba kwaaiita naJehovha kwaiita kuti vamwe vamutsigire uye vatevedzere kutenda kwake. (Ezra 10:1-4) Patinonetseka kuti tingawana sei zvekurarama nazvo kana kuti patinenge tichityira kuchengeteka kwemhuri yedu, tinofanira kunyengetera kuna Jehovha tiine chivimbo chekuti achatibatsira.

18 Kana tikazvininipisa totsvaga kubatsirwa naJehovha uye tobvuma kubatsirwa nehama nehanzvadzi dzedu, kuvimba kwatinoita naMwari kuchawedzera. Erika, uyo ane vana vatum, akaramba achivimba naJehovha pasinei nezvinhu zvinorwadza chaizvo zvakaitika kwaari. Munguva pfupi, akafirwa nemwana wake akanga achiri mudumbu uyewo akafirwa nemurume wake. Achitaura zvakaitika, anoti: “Haukwanisi kugara waziva kuti Jehovha achakubatsira sei. Anogona kukubatsira nenzira dzausingambotarisiri. Ndakaona kuti minyengetero yangu yakawanda yakapindurwa kuburikidza nemashoko uye nezvinoitwa

17. Zvinhu pazvainge zvakaoma, Ezra akaratidza sei kuzvininipisa? (Ona mufananidzo uri pakavha.)

18. Chii chinogona kutibatsira kuti tiwedzere kuvimba naJehovha?

neshamwari dzangu. Kana ndikaudza shamvari dzangu zviri kuitika muupenyu hwangu, dzinogona kundibatsira zviri nyore.”

RAMBA UCHIVIMBA NA JEHOVHA KUSVIKIRA KUMUGUMO

¹⁹ Tinogonawo kudzidza chidzidzo chinokosha pavaJudha vasina kukwanisa kudzokera kuJerusarema. Vamwe vavo vangangodaro vakanadza kudzokera zvichikonzerwa nekukwegura, kurwara, kana kuti mamiriro ezvinhu emumhuri dzavo. Asi vaiva nechido chekutsigira vara vaidzokera kuburikidza nekuvapa zvinhu zvaidiwa pakuvakazve temberi. (Ezra 1: 5, 6) Zvinoita sekuti anenge makore 19 pashure pekunge boka rekutanga radzokera kuJerusarema vara vakaramba vari muBhabhironi vakanaga vachiri kutumira zvipo kuJerusarema. —Zek. 6:10.

²⁰ Kunyange patinoona sekuti hatikwanisi kuitira Jehovha zvese zvatinoda, tinogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti anokoshesa zvatinota nemwoyo wese kuti timufadze. Tinozviziva sei? Mumazuva aZekariya, Jehovha akakumbira muprofita wacho kuti agadzire korona negoridhe nesirivha zvakatumirwa nevaIsraeri vaiava muBhabhironi. (Zek. 6:11) Korona iyi yakanna kwazvo yaizova chiyeuchidzo chemipiro yavo yavaipa nemwoyo wese. (Zek. 6:14.)

19-20. Tinodzidzei pane zvakaitwa nevaJudha vasina kukwanisa kudzokera kuJerusarema?

Tinogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha haazombofi akakanganwa zvatinota nemwoyo wese kuti timushumire munguva dzakaoma. —VaH. 6:10.

²¹ Ticharamba tichisangana nematambudziko mumazuva ano ekupedzisira, uye zvinhu zvingatowedzera kuipa mune ramangwana. (2 Tim. 3:1, 13) Asi hatifaniri kunyanya kuntesekwa. Yeuka mashoko aJehovha aakaudza vanhu vake panguva yaHagai ekuti: “Ndinemi . . . Musatya.” (Hag. 2:4, 5) Isuwo tinogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha acharamba ainesu kana tikaita zvese zvatinogona kuti tiite kuda kwake. Tikashandisa zvidzidzo zvatawana muuprofita hwaHagai naZekariya uye pamuenzaniso waEzra, ticharamba tichivimba naJehovha pasinei nematambudziko atingangosangana nawo mune ramangwana.

21. Chii chichatibatsira kuti tivimbe naJehovha pasinei nezvingaitika mune remangwana?

KUTSANANGURWA KWEMIFANANIDZO: Peji 18: Hama iri kukumbira wainoshandira nguva yekusava pabasa kuitira kuti ipinde gungano asi inorambirwa. Inonyengetera ichikumbira kubatsirwa uye kutungamirirwa naJehovha sezvainogadzirira kutaurazve newainoshandira. Iri kuratidza wainoshandira pepa rekukoka vanhu kugungano racho, ichitsanangura kuti Bhaibheri rinotibatsira kuti tive vanhu vakanaka. Munhu wainoshandira anofadzwa nezvaari kunzwa uye anochinja pfungwa.

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Matambudziko angakanganisa sei basa ratinoitira Jehovha?
- Nei tichifanira kuramba tichiisa kuda kwajehovha pekutanga pasinei nematambudziko?
- Tingatei kuti tiwedzere kuvimba naJehovha munguva dzakaoma?

Jehovha Achapindura Minyengetero Yangu Here?

RWIYO 41

Inzwaiwo Munyengetero
Wangu

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Nyaya ino ichatsanangura kuti nei tichigona kuva nechivimbo chekuti Jehovha achagara achapindura minyengetero yedu nenzira yerudo uye yakarurama.

“Muchandishevedza mouya kuzonyengetera kwandiri, uye ini ndi-chakuteererai.” –JER. 29:12.

“WANA mufaro mukuru muna Jehovha, uye iye achakupa zvino-diwa nemwoyo wako.” (Pis. 37:4) Iyi ivimbiso yakazonaka! Asi tinofanira kutarisira kuti Jehovha atipe zvese zvatinomukumbira ipapo ipapo here? Nei tingabunza mubvunzo iwoyo? Funga ne-zvemienzaniso inotevera. Hanzvadzi isina kuroorwa inonyengeterera kuti ikokwe kuChikoro Chevazivisi Vemashoko eUmambo. Asi panopfuura makore akawanda isina kukokwa. Hama yechidi-ki inonyengetera kuna Jehovha kuti ipore pachirwere chinoita-mbudza kuitira kuti ikwanise kuita zvakawanda muungano. Asi inoramba ichirwara. Vabereki vechiKristu vanonyengeterera kuti mwana wavo arambe ari muchokwadi. Asi mwana wacho ano-sarudza kurega kushumira Jehovha.

² Zvimwe unewo zvawakakumbira Jehovha asi hausati wazvipi-wa. Izvi zvinogona kuita kuti utange kuona sekuti Jehovha ano-pindura minyengetero yevamwe kwete yako. Kana kuti ungatanga kufunga kuti une chimwe chinhu chisina kunaka chawakaita. Imwe hanzvadzi inonzi Janice* yakanzwa saizvozvo. Iye nemuru-me wake vakanyengetera kuna Jehovha vachimuudza nezve-chido chavo chekushumira paBheteri. Janice anoti: “Ndaiva ne-chokwadi chekuti munguva pfupi taizova paBheteri.” Asi mwedzi yakapindana kusvikira ava makore, uye murume nemudzimai ava vakanga vasina kukokwa. Janice anoti: “Ndakarwadziwa uye ndakavhiringidzika. Ndainetseka kuti chii chandakanga ndaita chakagumbura Jehovha. Ndakanga ndanyengetera kakawanda

* Mamwe mazita akachinjwa.

1-2. Nei tinganzwa sekuti Jehovha haasi kupindura minyengetero yedu?

nezvekuenda kuBheteri. Nei Jehovha akanga asina kupindura munyengetero wangu?"

3 Dzimwe nguva tingava nemubvunzo wekuti Jehovha ari kuteerera minyengetero yedu here kana kuti kwete. Kunyange vamwe vanhu vakatendeka vekare vainzwawo saizvozvo. (Job. 30: 20; Pis. 22:2; Hab. 1:2) Chii chingaita kuti uve nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha achapindura minyengetero yako? (Pis. 65:2) Kuti tipindure mu-bvunzo iwoyo, tinofanira kutanga tapindura mi-bvunzo inotevera: (1) Chii chatinogona kutarisira kuna Jehovha? (2) Jehovha anotarisira kuti tiitei? (3) Nei tingafanira kuchinja zvimwe zvinhu zvatinyengeterera?

CHII CHATINOGONA KUTARISIRA KUNA JEHOVHA?

4 *Jehovha anovimbisa kuteerera minyengetero yedu. (Verenga Jeremiya 29:12.)* Mwari wedu anoda vanamati vake vakatendeka, saka haangamboregi kunzwa minyengetero yavo. (Pis. 10:17; 37:28) Asi izvi zvinoreva here kuti achatipa zvese zvatynomukumbira? Tingatofanira kumirira kusvikira munyika itsva kuti atipe zvi-mwe zvinhu zvatinokumbira.

5 *Jehovha anotarisa kuti minyengetero yedu inopindirana papi nechinangwa chake.* (Isa. 55: 8, 9) Chinangwa chake chinosanganisira kuti nyika izare nevanhu vanomuteerera nemwoyo wese seMutongi wavo. Asi Satani anoti kana vanhu vakazvitonga zvinovafambira zvakanaka. (Gen. 3:1-5) Kuti aratidze kuti zvinotaurwa na-Dhiyabhorosi inhema, Jehovha akavumira vanhu kuti vazvitonge. Asi kutonga kwevanhu kuri kukonzera matambudziko akawanda atiri ku-sangana nawo mazuva ano. (Mup. 8:9) Tinozi-va kuti Jehovha haasi kuzobvisa matambudziko ese aya panguva ino. Kudai aizoita izvozvo, va-

3. Tichakurukurei munyaya ino?

4. Maererano naJeremiya 29:12, Jehovha anovimbisa kuitei?

5. Jehovha anotarisei paanoteerera minyengetero yedu? Tsanangura.

mwe vanhu vangafunga kuti kutonga kwevanhu kwakanaka uye kuti kunokwanisa kugadzirisa matambudziko evanhu.

6 *Jehovha anogona kupindura zvikumbiro zvakafanana asi achizviita nenzira dzakasiyana.* Semuenzaniso, Mambo Hezekiya paakarwara zvakanyanya, akateterera kuna Jehovha achimukumbira kuti amubatsire kupora. Jehovha akabva amuporesa. (2 Madz. 20:1-6) Asi muapostora Pauro paakakumbira Jehovha kuti amubvisire "munzwa munyama," uyo ungangodaro waiva kurwara kwaaita, Jehovha haana kubvisa dambudziko racho. (2 VaK. 12:7-9) Fungawo zvakaitika kumuapostora Jakobho uye muapostora Petro. Mambo Herodhi aida kuuraya vese vari vaviri. Ungano yakanyengeterera Petro uye inofanirawo kunge yakanyengeterera Jakobho. Jakobho akaurayiwa, asi Petro akanunurwa negirozi. (Mab. 12:1-11) Tinogona kunetseka kuti, 'Nei Jehovha akanunura Petro asi asina kunnura Jakobho?' Bhaibheri harina zvarinotaura nezvazvo.* Tinogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti nzira dzaJehovha 'dzakarurama.' (Dheut. 32:4) Uye tinoziva kuti Petro naJakobho vaifarirwa naJehovha. (Zvak. 21:14) Dzimwe nguva Jehovha angasapindura minyengetero yedu nenzira yatinenge tichitarisira. Asi sezvo tiine chokwadi chekuti Jehovha achagara achiita zvinhu nerudo uye nekururama, hatitsutsumwi nezvenzira yaanosarudza kupindura nayo minyengetero yedu.—Job. 33:13.

7 Tinoedza kusaenzanisa zvinoitika muupe-nyu hwedu nezvinoitika mune hwevamwe. Semuenzaniso, tinogona kukumbira Jehovha kuti atibatsire neimwe nzira, asi totadza kuwanza zvatinenge tanyengeterera. Tinozoziva kuti

* Ona nyaya inoti "Unovimba Kuti Jehovha Anogara Achiita Zvakarurama Here?" iri muNharireyomurindi yaFebruary 2022 ndima 3-6.

6. Nei tichifanira kuva nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha achagara achiita zvinhu nerudo uye nekururama?

7. Tinoedza kusaitei, uye nei tichidaro?

mumwe munhu akaita chikumbiro chakafanana naichocho uye zvinoita sekuti Jehovha akapindura munyengetero wake. Izvi ndizvo zvakaitika kune imwe hanzvadzi inonzi Anna. Akyenyengetera achikumbira kuti murume wake Matthew apore pakurwara kwaaiita nekenza. Panguva imwe chete paivawo nehanzvadzi mbiri dzechikuru dzairwara nekenza. Anna ainyengetera chaizvo Matthew pamwe chete nehanzvadzi mbiri idzi. Hanzvadzi dzacho dzakapora, asi Matthew akafa. Anna ainetsuka kuti Jehovha ndiye ainge aita kuti hanzvadzi idzi dzipore here. Uye kana zvakadaro nei asina kupindura minyengetero yake yekuti murume wake apore? Hatzivi hedu chakaita kuti hanzvadzi dzacho dzipore. Chatinoziva ndechekuti Jehovha achapedza matambudziko edu ese, uye anoda chaizvo kumutsa shamwari dzake dzakafa.—Job. 14:15.

8 Jehovah acharamba achititsigira. Baba venu vane rudo Jehovah havadi kuona tichirwadiwa. (Isa. 63:9) Kunyange zvakadaro pane mamwe matambudziko avanobvumira kuti tisangane nawo ayo anogona kufananidza nenzizi kana kuti nemarimi emoto. (**Verenga Isaya 43:2.**) Asi anovimbisa kuti achatibatsira kuti ‘tipfuure’ nemo. Uye pasinei nekuti tasangana nematambudziko akaita sei iye zvino, Jehovah achava nechokwadi chekuti tichakwanisa kurumba tichimushumira. Anotipawo mweya wake mutsvene une simba kuti atibatsire kuramba tichitsungirira. (Ruka 11:13; VaF. 4:13) Izvi zvinota kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti ticharamba tichiwana zvatinonyatsoda kuti titsungirire uye tirambe takatendeka kwaari.*

* Kuti unzwe zvakawanda nezvekuti Jehovah anotibatsira sei kutsungirira miedzo yakaoma, ona vhidiyo iri pajw.org inoti *Munyengetero Unobatsira Kutsungirira*.

8. (a) Maererano nalsaya 43:2, Jehovah anotitsigira sei? (b) Kunyengetera kunotibatsira sei patinenge tiri mumatambudziko? (Ona vhidiyo inoti *Munyengetero Unotibatsira Kutsungirira*.)

JEHOVHA ANOTARISIRA KUTI TIITEI?

9 Jehovah anotarisira kuti tivimbe naye. (VaH. 11:6) Dzimwe nguva miedzo yatinosangana nayo ingaita seisingakundiki. Tinogona kutanga kusava nechokwadi kana Jehovah achizotibatsira. Asi Bhaibheri rinoita kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti nesimba raMwari tinogona “kukwira rusvingo.” (Pis. 18:29) Saka pane kuti tirege kusava nechokwadi kwakadaro kuchikura, tino-fanira kunya getera tichitenda zvizere kuti Jehovah achapindura minyengetero yedu.—**Vere-nga Jakobho 1:6, 7.**

10 Jehovah anotarisira kuti tiite zvinoenderana neminyengetero yedu. Semuenzaniso, hama inogona kukumbira kubatsirwa naJehovha kuti ibvumirwe kusauya kubasa kuitira kuti ipinde gungano remunharaunda. Jehovah angapindura sei munyengetero iwoyo? Anogona kupa hama yacho ushingi hwekuti itaure newainoshandira. Asi hama yacho inenge ichiri kufanira kuenda kune wainoshandira yonokumbira zvairi kuda. Inogona kutokumbira kakawanda. Inogonawo kutotaura nemumwe wainoshanda nayo ichikumbira kuti vachinjane nguva dzekushanda. Uye kana zvichiita inogona kukumbira kuti isabhadharwa nguva yainenge isiri pabasa.

11 Jehovah anotarisira kuti tirambe tichinyengeterera zvinhu zvinokosha kwatiri. (1 VaT. 5:17) Kubva pane zvakataurwa naJesu zvime zvikumbiro zvedu zvingasapindurwa ipapo ipapo. (Ruka 11:9) Saka usakanda mapfumo pasi! Nyengetera nemwoyo wese uye ramba uchidaro. (Ruka 18:1-7) Patinoramba tichinyengeterera chimwe chinhu chinokosha kwatiri, tinoratidza Jehovah kuti tiri kunya tsoda chinhu

9. Maererano naJakobho 1:6, 7, nei tichifanira kuvimba kuti Jehovah achatibatsira?

10. Taura mienzaniso yezvatingaita kuti tiite zvinoenderana neminyengetero yedu.

11. Nei tichifanira kuramba tichinyengeterera zvinhu zvinokosha kwatiri?

ichocho. Tinoratidzawo kuti tine kutenda kuti anokwanisa kutibatsira.

**NEI TINGAFANIRA
KUCHINJA ZVIMWE ZVINHU
ZVATINONYENGETERERA?**

¹² Kana tikasawana zvatinenge tanyengetera, tinogona kuzvibunza mibvunzo mitatu. Wekutanga unoti, '**Ndiri kunyaengeterera zvinhu zvakakodzera here?**' Kakawanda kacho tinofunga kuti tinoziva zvakanyatsotinakira. Asi zvinhu zvatinokumbira zvinogona kunge zvisina kunyaatsotinakira. Kana tichinyengetera nezverimwe dambudziko, panogona kunge paine nzira iri nani yekurigadzirisa inopfuura yatiri kukumbira. Uye zvimwe zvinhu zvatinokumbira zvinogona kunge zvisiri maererano nekuda kwaJehovha. (1 Joh. 5:14) Funga nezvemueanzaniso wevabereki vambotaurwa. Vakakumbira Jehovha kuti aite kuti mwana wavo arambe ari muchokwadi. Chikumbiro ichocco chinoita sechakakodzera. Asi Jehovha haamanikidzi munhu kuti amushumire. Anoda kuti tese kusanganisira vana vedu, **tisarudze** kumunamata. (Dheut. 10:12, 13; 30:19, 20) Saka vabereki ava vanogona kukumbira Jehovha kuti avabatsire kuti vadzidzise mwana wavo zvinosvika pamwoyo kuitira kuti ade Jehovha uye ave shamwari yake.—Zvir. 22:6; VaEf. 6:4.

¹³ Mubvunzo wechipiri ndewekuti, '**Ndiyo nguva yaJehovha here yekupindura minyengetero wangu?**' Tinogona kunzwa sekuti minyengetero yedu inofanira kupindurwa ipapo ipapo. Asi chokwadi ndechekuti Jehovha anoziva nguva yakanyatsokodzera yekutibatsira.

12. (a) Ndeupi mubvunzo watinofanira kuzvibunza nezvezvikumbiro zvedu, uye nei tichifanira kudaro? (b) Tinggaitei kuti tive nechokwadi chekuti minyengetero yedu inoratidza kuti tinoremekedza Jehovha? (Ona bhokisi rakanzi "Zvandinokumbira Zvinoratidza Kuti Ndinoremekedza Jehovha Here?")

13. Maererano naVaHebheru 4:16, Jehovha anotibatsira papi? Tsanangura.

**Zvandinokumbira
Zvinoratidza Kuti
Ndinoremekedza
Jehovah Here?**

Jehovha ndiBaba vane rudo vanoda kupindura minyengetero yedu. Asi ndiyewo Musiki wedu uye akakodzera kuremekedza nesu. (Zvak. 4:11) Ungaratidza sei kuti unoremekedza Baba vako vekudenga paunonyengetera kwavari?

- Iva nechokwadi chekuti zvinhu zvaunkumbira zvinoenderana nekuda kwaMwari uye kuti une vavariro yakanaka. (1 Joh. 5:14) Hatifaniri kurega minyengetero yedu ichingova iya yekukumbira zvinhu zvakanganakira isu chete. Jakobho akayambira vaKristu vekutanga kuti minyengetero yavo yaisazopindurwa kana vakanyengetera 'vachikumbira zvisina kunaka,' kureva zvinhu zvinongobatsira ivo chete.—Jak. 4:3.
- Usataura sekunge kuti une kodzero yekupiwa zvinhu zvacho. (Mat. 4:7) Iva nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha anoziva nzira yakanakisira yekupindura minyengetero yako. Uye dzimwe nguva mhinduro yake inogona kusiyana nezvaunenge uchitarisira.—VaEf. 3:20.
- Yeuka kumutenda pazvinhu zvaanokupa zuva nezuba. Chimbofungidzira kuti anofara sei paunomuudza kuonga kwaunoita rubatsiro rwaanokupa.—VaK. 3:15; 1 VaT. 5:17, 18.

(Verenga VaHebheru 4:16.) Kana tikasawa-na ipapo ipapo zvatinenge takumbira, tinogona kufunga kuti mhinduro yaJehovha ndeyekuti ‘Aiwa.’ Asi mhinduro inogona kunge iri yekuti ‘Kwete panguva ino.’ Funga nezvehama yechidi-ki iya yakanyengetererera kuti ipore. Kudai Jehovha akanga aita chishamiso chekuiporesa, Sata-ni aigona kuti chiru kungoita kuti hama iyi ira-mbe ichishumira Jehovha ndecekuti yakapo-reswa. (Job. 1:9-11; 2:4) Jehovha akatosarudza nguva yekubvisa zvirwere zvese. (Isa. 33:24; Zvak. 21:3, 4) Kana nguva iyoyo isati yasvi-ka, hatitarisiri kuti aite zvishamiso zvekutiporesa. Saka hama yacho inogona kukumbira Je-hovha kuti aipe simba uye rugare rwefungwa kuti ikwanise kutsungirira kurwara kwairi kui-ta, yoramba ichishumira Mwari yakatendeka.—Pis. 29:11.

14 Funga zvakaitika kuna Janice, uya ainyen-geterera kushumira paBheteri. Pakapfuura makore 5 asati anzwisa kuti Jehovah akanga apindura sei munyengetero wake. Anoti: “Jehovha akashandisa nguva iyoyo kundidzidza zvin-hu zvakawanda uye kuti ndiwedzere kuva mu-Kristu akanaka. Ndaifanira kuwedzera kuvimba naye. Ndaifanira kuvandudza madzidziro anda-ita ndiri ndega. Uye ndaifanira kudzidza kuti ndinogona kufara pasinei nekuti ndiri kushumi-ra Jehovah ndiri kupi.” Janice nemurume wake vakazokokwa kuti vashumire mubasa redunhu. Achifunga zvakaitika, Janice anoti: “Jehovha akapindura minyengetero yangu, asi akazviita nenzira yandakanga ndisingatarisiri. Zvakatora nguva kuti ndione kunaka kwemhinduro yake, asi ndinotenda chaizvo kuti ndakaona rudo rwa-ke uye mutsa wake.”

15 Mubvunzo wechitatu ndewekuti, **‘Ndinofa-nira kunyaengeterera chimwewo chinhu here?’** Kunyange zvazvo zvakanaka kunyaatsotaura

14. Unodzidzei pane zvakaitika kuna Janice?
15. Nei tichifanira kunyaengeterera zvinhu zvakati wandei? (Onavo mifananidzo.)



Kana uchinzwwa sekuti hausati wawana mhinduro yako kubva kuna Jehovah, unogona kunyaengeterera zvimwewo zvinhu
(Ona ndima 15)

chatiri kunyengeterera, tinogona kunzwisa kuti Jehovah anoda kuti tiitei kana tikanyengeterera zvinhu zvakati wandei. Funga nezvemuenzaniso wehanzvadzi iya isina kuroorwa yainyengeterera kupinda Chikoro Chevazivisi Vemashoko eUmambo. Inoda kupinda chikoro ichi kuitira kuti izokwanisa kushumira kunodiwa vapidzi vakawanda. Saka painenge ichinyengeterera kuti izokokwa kuchikoro chacho, inognawo kukumbira Jehovah kuti aibatsire kuona mimwe mikana yekuwedzera ushumiri hwayo. (Mab. 16:9, 10) Inogona kubva yaita zvinoenderana nemunyengetero wayo nekubvunza mutariri wedunhu kana paine ungano iri pedyo inodiwa mapiyona akawanda. Kana kuti inogona kunyorera kuhofisi yebazi ichida kunzwa kuti ndekupi kunodiwa vapidzi veUmambo vakawanda.*

* Kana uchida kuziva zvaungaita kuti ushumire mundima yermwe bazi, ona bhuku rironzi Takarongwa *Kuti Tiite Zvinoda Jehovah*, chitsauko 10, ndima 6-9.

¹⁶ Sezvatadzidza, tinogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti Jehovah achapindura minyengetero yedu nenzira yerudo uye yakarurama. (Pis. 4:3; Isa. 30:18) Dzimwe nguva tingasawana mhinduro yatinenge tichitarisira. Asi Jehovah acharamba achiteerera minyengetero yedu. Anotida chaizvo. Uye haazombotisiyi. (Pis. 9:10) Saka ramba ‘uchivimba naye nguva dzese,’ uchidurura mwoyo wako kwaari mumunyengetero. —Pis. 62:8.

16. Tinogona kuva nechokwadi chei?

KUTSANANGURWA KWEMIFANANIDZO: Peji 24: Hanzvadzi mbiri dziri kunyengetera dzisati dzanyorera kupinda Chikoro Chevazivisi Vemashoko eUmambo. Pave paya, imwe hanzvadzi yacho inokokwa, asi imwe haikoki. Pane kuti inyanye kuora mwoyo, hanzvadzi isina kukokwa inonyengetera kuna Jehovah ichikumbira kubitsirwa kuona mimwe mikana yekuwedzera ushumiri hwayo. Inovba yanyora tsamba kuhofisi yebazi ichitaura kuti inoda kunoshumira kunodiwa vapidzi vakawanda.

PANYAYA INE CHEKUITA NEMINYENGETERO YEDU, . . .

- chii chatinogona kutarisira kuna Jehovah?
- Jehovah anotarisira kuti tiitei?
- nei tingafanira kuchinja zvmwe zvinhu zvatinonyengeterera?

Kuvimba naJehovha Kunoita Kuti Ndisava Nechandinotya

YAKATAURWA NAISRAEL ITAJOBI

VANHU pavanondibvunza nezveupenyu hwangu ndinowanzovaudza kuti,
“Ndakaita sebhegi riri mumaoko aJehovha!” Zvandiri kureva ndezvekuti sezvo ndichikwanisa kutakura mabhegi angu kwese kwandinenge ndichida kuenda, ndinodawo kuti Jehovha nesangano rake vaitewo izvozvo nen, vandiudze kwekuenda uye kuti ndinofanira kuendako riini. Ndakabvuma mabasa aida kuti ndizvipire uye dzimwe nguva aiva nengozi. Asi ndakadzidza kuti kuvimba naJehovha ndiko kwega kunoita kuti ndisava nechandinotya.



KUTANGA UPENYU HWEKUVIMBA NAJEHOVHA

Ndakaberekwa muna 1948 mune imwe nharaunda diki iri nechekumaodzanyemba kweNigeria. Panguva iyoyo, babamunini vangu Moustapha, uye mukoma wangu Wahabi vakabhabhatidza sevamwe veZvapupu zvaJehovha. Pandaiva nemakore 9, baba vangu vakafa. Ndakashungurudzika chaizvo. Wahabi akandiudza kuti tinogona kuzonona baba zvakare vamutswa. Mashoko iwayo anonyaradza akaita kuti nditange kudzidza Bhaibheri. Ndakabhabhatidza muna 1963. Vakoma vangu vaviri nemunin’ina wangu vakazobhabhatidzwawo.

Muna 1965, ndakatanga kugara nemukoma wangu Wilson muLagos, uye ndainakidza neku-shamwaridzana nemapiyona enguva dzese muungano yelgbobi. Kufara kwavaiita uye kushingaira kwavo kwakandikurudzira, uye muna January 1968 ndakatangawo kupayona.

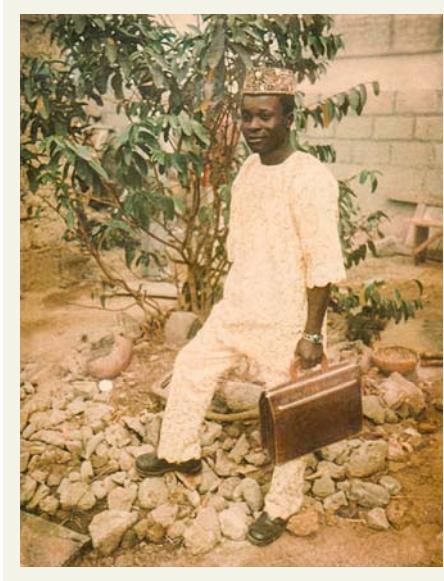
Imwe hama yaishumira paBheteri yainzi Albert Olugbebi, yakaronga musangano unokosha nesu vechidiki kuti itaure nezvekushumira semapiyona chaiwo kuchamhembe kweNigeria. Ndi-chiri kuyeuka Hama Olugbebi vachitaura zvinokurudzira vachiti: “Muchiri vechidiki, munogona ku-shandisa nguva yenu nesimba renyu pakushumira Jehovha. Munda wakavhurika!” Ndaiva nechido

chekutevedzera muprofita Isaya pakuzvipira, saka ndakaendesa fomu rangu.—Isa. 6:8.

Muna May 1968, ndakanzi ndinoshumira sapiyona chaiye muguta reKano, riri kuchamhembe kweNigeria. Izvi zvakaitika panguva yairwiwa hondo yemuBiafra, iyo yakarwiwa kubva muna 1967 kusvika muna 1970. Hondo yacho yakaita kuti vanhu vakawanda vatambure uye vafe kuchamhembe kweNigeria, uye yakazopedzisira yava kumabvazuba kweNigeria. Imwe hama yakaedza kuita kuti ndisaenda nekuti yaisada kuti ndikuadze. Asi ndakaiudza kuti: "Maita henyu nekuratidza kuti mune hanya nenii. Asi kana Jehovha achida kuti ndimushumire ikoko, ndine chokwadi chekuti achava nenii."

KUVIMBA NAJEOVVA MUNZVIMBO YAKASAKADZWA NEHONDO

Kuona zvakanga zvaitika muKano kwairwadza chaizvo. Hondo yakanga yasakadza guta iri raiinge rakakura. Pataiva muushumiri, dzimwe nguva taiona zvitunha zvevanhu vakanga vaurayiwa.



Ndichishumira sapiyona chaiye
muNiamey, Niger

Kunyange zvazvo muKano maiva neungano dza-kati wandei, hama dzakawanda dzakanga dzatiza. Makanga mangosara vapidzisira vasingasviki 15, avo vaitya uye vainge vakaora mwoyo. Hama ne-hanzvadzi idzodzo dzakafara chaizvo isu mapiyona chaiwo 6 patakavasvika. Takavakurudzira uye vaka-tanga kunzwa zvakanaka. Takavabatsira kuti vatange kupinda misangano nekuita basa rekuparidza uye kuti vatumire mishumo yebasa rekupari-dza uye maodha emabhuku kubazi.

Isu mapiyona chaiwo takatanga kudzidza mutauro unonzi Hausa. Vanhu vemunzvimbio iyoyo pavainzwa mashoko eUmambo mururimi rwavo, vai-titeerera. Asi vanhu vemuchitendero chainge chakakurumbira munzvimbio iyoyo havana kufarira basa redu rekuparidza, saka taifanira kunyatsongwarira. Pane imwe nguva, ini nemumwe wangu takadzingirirwa nemurume ainge akabata banga. Asi sezvo taimhanya kumudarika, haana kukwani-sa kutibata! Pasinei nengozi idzodzo, Jehovha akaita kuti 'tigare takachengeteka' uye vapidzisira vaka-tanga kuwedzera. (Pis. 4:8) lye zvino muKa-no mune vapidzisira vanopfuura 500 vari muunga-no 11.

KUTAMBUDZWA MUNIGER

Pava paya muna August 1968, pashure peku-nge tangoita mwedzi mishoma tiri muKano, ndakanzi ndiende kuNiamey, guta guru reRepublic of Niger, pamwe chete nemamwe mapiyona chaiwo



maviri. Pasina nguva, takazvionera tega kuti Niger, iyo iri muWest Africa, iri pakati penyika dzinopisa chaizvo pasi pano. Taifanira kudzidza kuparidza munzvimbo iyi inopisa zvakanyanya uye kudzidza mutauro unonyanya kutaurwa imomo, chi-French. Kunyange zvazvo zvakanga zvisiri nyore, takavimba naJehovah uye takatanga kuparidza muguta guru iri pamwe chete nevaparidzi vashoma vaigara imomo. Munguva pfupi, anenge mu-nhu wese muNiamey uyo aikwanisa kuverenga akanga agamuchira bhuku raishandisa pakudzida Bhaibheri rironzi *Zvokwadi Inotungamirira Kuupenyu Husingagumi*. Vanhu vaitotitsvaga vachida bhuku iroro!

Pasina nguva, takaona kuti hurumende yemunyaika iyoyo yaisafarira Zvapupu zvaJehovah. Muna July 1969, takaita gungano redunhu rekutanga

munyika iyoyo paine vanhu vanenge 20. Taitarisira kuona vanhu vaviri vachibhabhatidza. Asi pazuva rekutanga regungano racho, mapurisa akasvika ndokumisa purogiramu yacho. Vakatora mapi-yona chaiwo nemutariri wedunhu ndokuenda ne-su kukembii yemapurisa. Pashure pekunge vati-bvunzurudza, vakati tidzoke mangwana acho. Patakaona kuti zvinhu zvakanga zvisina kumira zvakakanaka, takaronga kuti hurukuro yerubhabhatidzo iitirwe pamba pemumwe munhu uye vanhu vozoenda kurwizi chinyararire kunobhabhatidza.

Pashure pemavhiki mashoma, ini nemamwe mapiyona chaiwo mashanu takadzingwa nehurume-nde yeNiger. Vakatipa maawa 48 ekubuda munyika yacho uye taifanira kuronga tega kuti tobuda sei. Takateerera, uye takabva tananga kuhofisi yebazi yekuNigeria, kwatacabva tapiwa mabasa matsva.

Ndakanzi ndiende kune imwe nharaunda yemu-Nigeria inonzi Orisunbare, kwandakanakidza ne-kuparidza uye kuitisa zvidzidzo zveBhaibheri pa-mwe chete nevaparidzi vashoma vaigara ikoko. Asi pashure pemwedzi 6, hofisi yebazi yakanditi ndidzokere kuNiger ndiri ndega. Pakutanga nda-kashamiswa uye ndakatyasi asi ndakazenge ndava kuda chaizvo kuonanazve nehama dzekuNiger!

Ndakadzokera kuNiamey. Mangwana acho, mu-mwe muzvinabhizimisi wekuNigeria akaziva kuti ndaiva Chapupu uye akatanga kubvunza mibvunzo ine chekuita neBhaibheri. Ndakadzidza naye uye pashure pekunge arega kuputa nekunwa zvakanyanya akabhabhatidza. Zvakandifadza kuparidza nehamana nehanzvadzi munzvimbo dzakasiya-na-siyana dzemuNiger, uye mumakore iwayo ndakaona vanhu vachigamuchira chokwadi. Pandaka-svika ikoko, munyika yacho maiva neZvapupu 31, uye pandakazovako, makanga mava ne69.

“HATINA ZVAKAWANDA ZVATINOZIVA NEZVEBASA REUMAMBO KUGUINEA”

Gore ra1977 rava kunopera, ndakadzokera kuNigeria kunodzidzisa kwemavhiki matatu. Kosii yacho payakanga yapera, Malcolm Vigo, murongi muDare Rebazi akandiverengesa tsamba yakabva kubazi rekuSierra Leone. Hama dzeko dzai-

Ndiri mubasa remudunhu muSierra Leone



tsvaga piyona asati aroora, akagwinya, achikwani-sa kutaura Chirungu nechiFrench kuitira kuti azo-shumira semutariri wedunhu muGuinea. Hama Vi-go vakandiudza kuti ndiro basa randakanga ndichidzidzisa kuzoita. Vakanyatsonditsanangurira zvakajeka kuti iroro raisava basa riri nyore. Vakan-diudza kuti, "Nyatsofunga usati wabvuma." Ndakabva ndangovapindura kuti, "Sezvo Jehovha ari iye ari kundituma, ndichaenda."

Ndakaenda kuSierra Leone nendege, uye ndakaonana nehama pahofisi yebazi. Imwe hama yemuDare Rebazi yakandiudza kuti, "Hatina zvakawanda zvatinoziva nezvebasa reUmambo kuGuinea." Kunyange zvazvo bazi reSierra Leone riri iro raiona nezvebasa rekuparidza muGuinea, zvainge zvakaoma kukurukura nevaparidzi vemuGuinea, nekuti zvematorgerwo enyika zvainge zvisina kugadzikana munyika yacho. Vakanga vae-dza kakawanda kutuma hama kuti iende kuno-shanyira hama dzemuGuinea, asi zvairamba. Saka ndakanzi ndiende kuConakry, guta guru remuGuinea, ndoedza kupiwa mvumo nehurumende yekugara imomo.

"Sezvo Jehovha ari iye ari kundituma, ndichaenda"

Pandakasvika muConakry, ndakaenda kuhofisi yemumiririri weNigeria uye ndakaonana naye. Ndakamuudza nezvechido changu chekuparidza muGuinea. Akandiudza kuti ndisagara munyika yacho nekuti ndaigona kusungwa kana kuitirwa zvimwe zvakatoipa. Akati, "Dzokera kuNigeria wonoparidza ikoko." Ndakamupindura kuti, "Ndinoda kugara muno." Saka akanyora tsamba kugurukota rinoona nezvekugara zvakanaka kwevanhu muGuinea kuti rindibatsire uye gurukota racho rakandi-batsira.

Izvozvo zvichangoitika ndakadzokera kuhofisi yebazi rekuSierra Leone ndikaudza hama zvakanga zvasarudzwa negurukota racho. Hama dza-kafara zvekfara zviya padzakanza kuti Jehovha akanga akomborera sei rwendo rwangu. Nda-



Musi watakachata muna 1988

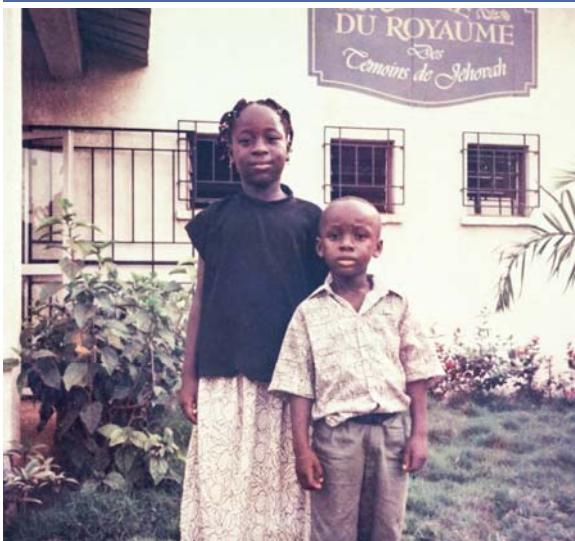
kanga ndabvumirwa nehurumende kugara muGuinea!

Kubva muna 1978 kusvika muna 1989, ndakashumira mubasa remudunhu kuGuinea, Sierra Leone, uye semutsivi wemutariri wedunhu kuLiberia. Mazuva ekutanga ndaimborwara rwara. Dzimwe nguva izvi zvaiitika ndiri kunzvimbo dziri kwadzo dzega. Asi hama dzaiita zvese zvadzaigona kuti dzindiedese kuchipatara.

Pane imwe nguva ndakarwara chaizvo nemalaria uye ndakaita makonye emudumbu. Pandakazopora, ndakaziva kuti hama dzakanga dzatoro-nga kwekundiviga. Pasinei nezvinhu izvi zvakaita kuti ndipotse ndafa, handina kumbobvira ndafunga nezvekusiya basa rangu. Uye ndinoramba ndiine chokwadi chekuti Mwari chete ndiye anogona kutichengetedza zvakakwana nekuti kunyange tikafa anogona kutimutsa.

INI NEMUDZIMAI WANGU TAIVIMBA NAJEOHOMA

Muna 1988, ndakaonana naDorcus, piyona anozvininipisa chaizvo uye anoda zvekunamat. Takachata uye akabatana neni pakuita basa remudunhu. Dorcas aratidza kuti mudzimai ane ru-do uye akazvipira pakushumira Jehovha. Taifa-mba kwemakiromita 25 takatakura mabhegi edu



Vana vedu, Jahgift naEric, zvipo zvinobva kuna Jehovha

tichishanyira ungano. Pataienda kuungano dzaine dziri nechekure, taishandisa chero chifambiso chataikwanisa kuwana. Migwagwa yacho yaiva nemadhaka nemakomba.

Dorcus ane ushingi. Dzimwe nguva taiyambuka nzizi dzakazara makarwe. Pane rumwe rwendo rwemazuva mashanu rwatakaita, bhiriji rataiyambuka naro iro rainge rakagadzirwa nemiti raka tyoka uye taifanira kushandisa igwa. Dorcas aka simuka kuti abude muigwa ndokubva awira mumvura yakadzika. Hapana kana mumwe wedu aigona kushambira uye rwizi rwachoch rwaiva nemakarwe. Sezvineiwo, vamwe vakomana vakabva vapinda mumvura vakamununura. Chiitiko ichi chakaita kuti tese tiri vaviri tiite kanguva tichiota hope dzinotyisa, asi takaramba tichiita basa redu.

Gore ra1992 richangotanga, takashamisika chaizvo kuziva kuti Dorcas akanga ava nepamuvi ri. Taifanira kusarudza kuti toramba tiri mapiyon a chaiwo here. Takati, "Jehovha atipa chipo!" Saka takasarudza kupa mwanasikana wedu zita rekuti Jahgift. Jahgift paakanga ava nemakore mana aberekwa, kahanzvadzi kake, Eric, kakabva kauyawo. Vana vedu vari vaviri, zvipo zvinobva kuna Jehovha. Jahgift akamboshumira pahofisi yeshanduro muConakry, uye Eric mushumiri weungano.

Kunyange zvazvo Dorcas akambomira kushumi-

ra sapiyona chaiye, akaramba achishumira sapiyona wenguva dzese, kunyange patairera vana vedu. Ndichibatsirwa naJehovha, ndakaramba ndiri mubasa chairo renguva yakazara. Vana vedu pavakanga vakura, Dorcas akanga ava kukwanisazve kushumira sapiyona chaiye. Iye zvino ini nemudzimai wangu tava kushumira semamishinari ari mudima muConakry.

JEHOVHA ANOITA KUTI TISAVA NECHATINOTYA

Kwese kunenge kuchidiwa naJehovha kuti ndiende, ndinoenda. Kakawanda, ini nemudzimai wangu tinonzwa kuti Jehovha ari kutidzivirira uye ari kutikomborera. Kuvimba naJehovha kwatibatsira kuti tisapinda mumatambudzikzo anosanga na nevaya vanovimba nepfuma. Ini naDorcus takadzidza kubva pane zvakaitika kwatiri kuti Jehovha, "Mwari weruponeso rwedu," ndiye anonyatsotichengetedza. (1 Mak. 16:35) Ndine chivimbo chekuti upenyu hwavanhu vese vanovimba naJehovha 'huchange hwakaputirwa muhomwe yeupe nyu.'—1 Sam. 25:29.



Hulda Akazadzisa Chinangwa Chake

PACHITSUWA chidiki cheSangir Besar chiri ku-Indonesia, panogara hanzvadzi dzedu nhatu. Makore adarika vaishanda pamwe chete pamahombekombe egungwa. Vanozivikanwa chaizvo pachitsuwa ichi nekuparidza kwavanoita vachibatsira vanhu kuti vanzwisise Bhaibheri. Asi panguva iyoyo vaiita rimwe basa risiri rekuparidza.

Vaitanga nekupinda mugungwa, votakura matombo anorema vachidzoka nawo kumahombekombe. Mamwe ematombo acho ainge akura sebhora renhabvu. Vakadzi vacho vaizogara pazvigarao zvakagadzirwa nemiti, vopwanya matombo acho nesando kusvikira aita madiki semazai ehu-ku. Vaibva vatakura matombo iwayo madiki ari mumabhaketi, vokwidza nawo masitepisi vachienda kwavanogara. Vaibva vazoisa matombo iwayo mumasaga mahombe ayo aizotakurwa nemota uye aizoshandiswa pakugadzira mugwagwa.

Mumwe wehanzvadzi idzi ndiHulda. Ndiye aiita nguva yakawanda kupfuura vamwe achiita basa iri. Aiwanzoshandisa mari yese yaaiwana kuti ariritire mhuri yake. Asi iye zvino akanga ava kushanda aine chimwezve chinangwa. Aida kutenga tablet kuitira kuti ave neJW Library. Hulda aiziva kuti mavhidhiyo uye zvimwe zvinhu zviri paJW Library zvaizomubatsira muushumiri uye kuti anzwise Bhaibheri.

Hulda akazowedzera kushanda kwemaawa maveri mangwanani ega ega kwemwedzi nehafu achipwanya matombo anozadza karori kadiki. Mari yake yekutenga tablet yakazokwana.

Hulda anoti, "Kunyange zvazvo ndainainge ndaparara nekuneta uye kurwadziwa nekupwanya matombo, ndakakurumidza kuzvikanganwa zvese izvozvo pandakanga ndava kushandisa tablet iri idzva kuti ndiwedzere unyanzvi hwangu muushumiri, uye pakugadzirira misangano yechiKristu zviri nyore." Hulda akatiwo tablet iri rakamubatsi-



A. Chitsuwa cheSangir Besar chiri kuchamhembe kwelIndonesia

B. Hulda, achiunganidza matombo pamahombekombe

C. Hulda aine tablet rake

ra pakatanga chirwere cheCOVID-19, sezvo zvinhu zvakawanda zvine chekuita nekunamata zvakanga zvava kuitirwa mumafoni. Tinofara chaizvo kuti Hulda akakwanisa kuzadzisa chinangwa chake.

ZVIRI MUMAGAZINI INO

Nyaya Yekudzidza 46: January 8-14	2
Jehovah Anoita Kuti Tive Nechokwadi Nevimbiso Yake yeParadhiso	
Nyaya Yekudzidza 47: January 15-21	8
Zvatingaita Kuti Kudanana Kwedu Kurambe Kwakasimba	
Nyaya Yekudzidza 48: January 22-28	14
Unogona Kuramba Uchivimba Kuti Jehovah Achakubatsira Munguva Dzakaoma	
Nyaya Yekudzidza 49: January 29–February 4	20
Jehovah Achapindura Minyengetero Yangu Here?	
NYAYA YEUPENYU	26
Kuvimba naJehovah Kunoita Kuti Ndisava Nechandinotya	
Hulda Akazadzisa Chinangwa Chake	31
Zvaungaita Pakudzidza	32

Magazini ino haitengeswi. Ndeimwe yemabhuku anoshandiswa pabasa rekudzidzisa Bhaibheri munyika yese uye basa iri rinotsigirwa nezvipo.

Magware anobva muBhaibheri—Shanduro yeNyika Itsva, kunze kwekunge pataurwa kuti pane pamwe paatorwa.

The Watchtower (ISSN 0043-1087) November 2023 is published by Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of New York, Inc.; Harold L. Corkern, President; Mark L. Questell, Secretary-Treasurer; 1000 Red Mills Road, Wallkill, NY 12589-3299, and printed by Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of South Africa NPC, 1 Robert Broom Drive East, Rangeview, Krugersdorp, 1739. © 2023 Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of Pennsylvania. Printed in South Africa.

ZVAUNGAITA PAKUDZIDZA

Dzidzira Kubata Nemusoro “Nziyo Dzemweya”

“Pandinenge ndichinzwa ndakaora mwoyo, Jehovah anondikurudzira achishandisa nziyo dziri paJW Broadcasting.”—Lorraine, U.S.A.

“Nziyo dzemweya” dzagara dzichishandisa pakunamata kwevaKristu. (VaK. 3:16) Kana ukadzidzira kubata nemusoro nziyo idzi, zvinogona kukubatsira paunenge usina bhuku renziyo kana foni. Edza kushandisa mazano anotevera kuti ubate nemusoro nziyo dzacho.

- **Nyatsoverenga mashoko acho kuti unzwisisse zvaari kureva.** Kana uchinzwisia zvinorehwa nemashoko, zviri nyore kuayeuka. Mashoko enziyo dzedu dzese kusanganisira enziyo dzinobuda paJW Broadcasting uye enziyo dzevana, anowanika pajw.org. Pachikamu chakanzi Raibhurari, enda pakanzi Mimhanzi.
- **Nyora mashoko acho papepa.** Kana ukadaro, unogona kuramba uchiyeuka mashoko acho.—Dheut. 17:18.
- **Dzidzira uchibudisa inzwi.** Ramba uchidzokorora kuperenga kana kuimba rwiyo rwacho.
- **Ona kuti wabata kusvika papi.** Edza kuyeka mashoko acho usingaatarisi, uye ona kuti wagona zvakadii.

MUFANANIDZO URI PAKAVHA:

Ezra achichema uye achinyengetera ari patemberi, achishungurudzika nevvivi zvevanhu. Vanhu vakawanda varipo vari kuchemawo. Shekaniya anobva anyaradza Ezra achimuudza kuti: “Pachiine tariro kuvalsaeri. . . Isu tinewe.”—Ezra 10:2, 4 (Ona nyaya yekudzidza 48, ndima 17)

Enda pawebiste inonzi jw.org, kana kuti shandisa QR code



w23.11-CA
230707

Mukai!

Nhamba 1 2023

VANHU VACHAPARADZA NYIKA HERE?



Mukai!

Vol. 104, No. 1 2023 SHONA

Akaprindwa Ari: 12 787 000
Mumitauro 252

Awake! (ISSN 0005-237X)

November/December 2023 is published by Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of New York, Inc.; Harold L. Corkern, President; Mark L. Questell, Secretary-Treasurer; 1000 Red Mills Road, Wallkill, NY 12589-3299, and printed by Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of South Africa NPC, 1 Robert Broom Drive East, Rangeview, Krugersdorp, 1739.

© 2023 Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of Pennsylvania.
Printed in South Africa.

YemuZIMBABWE:
Jehovah's Witnesses
Private Bag WG-5001
Westgate

YemuMOZAMBIQUE:
Jehovah's Witnesses
CAIXA POSTAL 2600
10101 Maputo

Kuti uwane kero dzedzimwewo nyika, enda pawww.jw.org/sn/tinyorere.

**Tese tiri kuona kuti
pane zvinhu zvakawanda
zviri kukanganisa nyika.
Mvura yedu yekunwa,
makungwa, nemhepo
yatinfema zviri kusvibiswa
uye masango ari kuparadzwa.
Vanhu vachaparadza nyika here?
Verenga unzwe kuti sei tichiti
havasi kuzoiparadza.**

Zviri Mukati

Mvura Yekunwa	3
Makungwa	6
Masango	9
Mhepo	12
Mwari Anovimbisa Kuti Nyika Haisi Kuzoparadzwa	15
Zviri mumagazini ino yeMukai!	16



Ungada kudzidza Bhaibheri
palndaneti kana kuti unoda
kuti tizokushanyira here?

Enda pawebsite yedu
ionzi www.jw.org,

kana kuti tumira chikumbiro
chako kune imwe yekero dziri
pamusoro apa.

MVURA YEKUNWA



KUDAI panyika pasina mvura, kunanya mvura yekunwa, paisazoraramika. Zvinhu zvese zvipenyu zviri panyika zvakagadzirwa pachishandisa zvinhu zvakawandawanda, asi mvura ndiyo inoumba chikamu chakura. Mvura yekunwa uye yekudiridzisa zvirimwa inobva mumadhamu, munzizi, mumpani uyewo pasi pevhу.

Kukanganiswa Kuri Kuitwa Mvura Yekunwa

Chikamu chakura chenyika yedu imvura. Asi maererano nezvakataurwa nerimwe sangano rinoona nezvemvura uye mamiriro ekunze riononi World Meteorological Organization, "chikamu chidikidiki chemvura yepanyika ndicho chino-nwika." Kunyange zvazvo chikamu ichi chemvura chichifanira kukwanira zvinhu zvese zvipenyu zviri panyika, yakawanda yacho iri kusvibiswa uye yava kuita shoma nemhaka yekuwandirwa uye kuchinja kwemamiriro eknze. Vaongorori vanofungidzira kuti mumakore 30 anotevera, vanhu vanopfura 5 bhiriyon i vachange vasisakwanisi kuwana mvura inovakwanira.

Nyika Yedu Yakasikwa Kuti Irambe Iripo Nekusingaperi

Nyika yedu yakasikwa nenzira inoita kuti *nyika pagare* paine mvura inokwanira zvinhu zvese zvipenyu. Uyewo ivhu, zvisikwa zvemumvura nezuva zvinoshanda pamwe chete kuti zvichenese mvura. Ona humwe uchapupu hunoratidza kuti nyika yedu yakasikwa kuti irambe iripo nekusingaperi.

- Vaongorori vakaona kuti ivhu rinokwanisa kubvisa zvinhu zkakawanda zvinosvibisa mvura. Panewo zvimwe zvinhu zvinomera mumapani zvinonzi zvinotora mumvura makemikari akadai *senitrogen, phosphorus*, uye mishonga inouraya zvipembenene.

• Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzakaongorora kuti zvimwe zvinhu zvakasikwa zvinoita sei kuti mvura iga-re yakachena. Zvinhu zvinosvibisa mvura zvinosangana nemvura inenge ichiyerera uye zvinobva zvanyungudutswa nemabhakitiriya.

- Zvimwe zvisikwa zvemumvura zkakaita seho-zhwa zvinonzi *maclam* uye *mamussel* zvinodya makemikari anenge ari mumvura mumazuva mashomanana. Mashandiro azvinoita anogona kutopfuura nekure mashandiro anoita minchina inochenesa mvura.
- Mvura iri panyika ndio inoenda mudenga yozadzira makore yobva yazonaya. Izvi nezvimwewo zvinoitika panyika ndizvo zvinoita kuti mvura irambe iripo.

WAIVVIZIVA HERE?

Ivhu Rinochenesa Mvura

Mvura painenge ichinyura muvhу, ivhu rinokwanisa kubvisa zvinhu zkakadai semakemikari ane muchetura, tsvina nezvimwewo. Mvura painozosvika pasipasi pevhу inenge yatochena zvekuti inokwanisa kunwika.

Jecha Nematombo

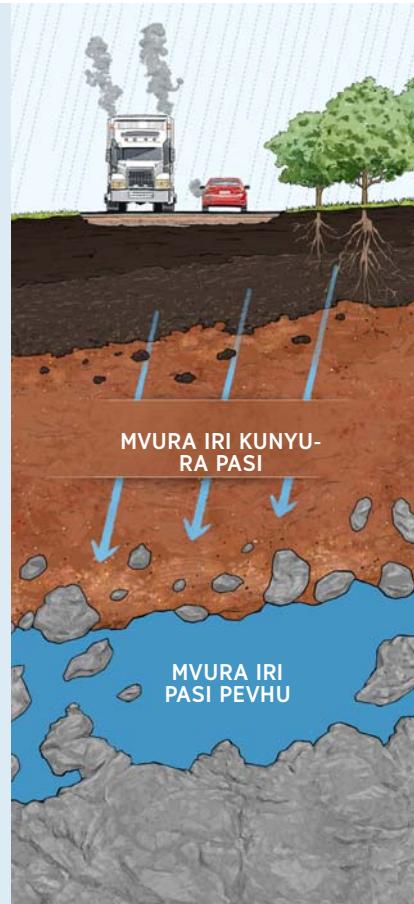
Jecha netumatombo zvinoita se-sefa inobata tsvina mvura paine-nge ichinyura pasi.

Mabhakitiriya

Mamwe mabhakitiriya ari muvhу anoita kuti zvimwe zvinhu zvininge zviri mumvura zvinogona kurwarisa vanhu zvisakuvadza. Mamwe mabhakitiriya anogona kutochinja maoiri anokuvadza kuti ave *carbon dioxide* nemvura.

Kubviswa Kwemakemikari

Mvura painenge ichinyura pasi, rimwe ivhu rinokwanisa kubata makemikari anokuvadza anenge ari mumvura. Semuenzaniso, rimwe ivhu rinokwanisa kubvisa kemikari inokuvadza ionzni *ammonia*.



Zviri Kuedza Kuitwa Nevanhu

Vamwe vaongorori vari kukurudzira vanhu kuti vaedze kuchengetedza mvura. Vari kukurudzira vanhu kuti vagadzire motokari dzavo kuitira kuti dzisarasa oiri uye vasarasire mapiritsi nemishonga inouraya muchimbuzi kana mumadhirenai anofamba nemvura.

Mainjiniya akatsvaga dzimwe nzira dzekubvisa sauti mumvura yemumakungwa. Vari kuita izvi kuitira kuti pave nemvura yakawanda yekunwa.

Asi izvi handizvo zvega zvichagadzirisa dambudziko racho nekuti kubvisa sauti mumvura kunodhura uye kunoda magetsi akawanda. Mushumo wakapiwa muna 2021 neSangano Remubatanidzwa Wenyika Dzepasi Rese, (United Nations) panyaya yekuchengetedza mvura yekunwa wakati: “Pasi rese, tiri kufanira kushanda zvakapetwa kaviri kupfuura zvatiri kuita iye zvino.”

Bhaibheri Rinotii?

“Mwari . . . anokwidza madonhwe emvura kumusoro; madonhwe acho anochinja kubva mumhute yake, ova mvura; makore anobva aidurura pasi; oinayisa pasi pane vanhu.”
—JOBHO 36:26-28.

Maitikiro anoita zvinhu zvakasikwa naMwari panyika anoita kuti mvura irambe iripo uye icheneswe kana yasvibiswa.—Muparidzi 1:7.

Funga izvi: Kana Musiki akagadzira nyika ichikwanisa kuita kuti mvura irambe yakachena, angatadza here kugadzirisa dambudziko rekvibiswa kwemvura riri kukonzerwa nevanhu? Ona nyaya yakanzi “Mwari Anovimbisa Kuti Nyika Haisi Kuzoparadzwa,” iri papeji 15.



Kana tikagadzira zvinhu kuti zvisadonhedza oiri uye tikarasa michetura nenzira yakakodzera, tinoita kuti mvura yedu yekunwa irambe yakachena



DZIDZA ZVIMWE. Mvura inoita kuti zvinhu zvipenyu zvikwanise kurarama. Ona vhidhiyo inonzi *The Wonders of Creation Reveal God's Glory—Water* iri pajw.org.

MAKUNGWA



Georgette Douwma/Stone via Getty Images



MUMAKUNGWA ndimo munobva zvinhu zvakawanda zvatinodya uye zvinhu zvakawanda zvinoshandisa pakugadzira mishonga yekurapa. Mumakungwa ndimo munobva inopfuura hafu yemhepo yatinofema, *oxygen*, uye ndimo munoenda magasi anokuvadza akadai secarbon. Makungwa anoitawo kuti mamiriro ekunze agare akanaka.

Kukanganiswa Kuri Kuitwa Makungwa

Kuchinja kuri kuita mamiriro ekunze kuri kukananisa zvinhu zvinogara mugungwa zvakadai *semashellfish*, tumwe tumhuka tudiki tunonzi *macoral*, nezvimbewo. Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzinofungidzira kuti panozopera makore 30, zvinhu zvinoraramisa inenge 25% yezvisikwa zvemugungwa zvinogona kunge zvisisipo.

Nyanzvi dzinofungidzira kuti inenge 90% yeshirizvinowana zvekudya zvadzo mugungwa dzinogona kunge dzakadya mapurasitiki, uye zvinofungidzirwa kuti mamiriyoni emhuka dzinogara mugungwa anofa gore rega rega nemhaka yekudya mapurasitiki.

Muna 2022, munyori mukuru wesangano reUnited Nations anonzi António Guterres akati: ‘Hatisi kuchengetedza makungwa saka ndinofunga kuti tinotofanira kuona zvekuita nekukurumidza kuti tiachengetedze.’

Nyika Yedu Yakasikwa Kuti Irambe Iripo Nekusingaperi

Makungwa nezvinhu zvipenyu zviri maari zvakasikwa zvichikwanisa kuzvichenesa zvega kana vanhu vakasanyanya kuzvisvibisa. Bhuku rinotaura nezvenyaya dzekuchinja kwemamiriro ekunze rironzi *Regeneration: Ending the Climate Crisis in One Generation* rinotsanangura kuti kana vanhu vakasavibisa makungwa, "anokwanisa kuzvichenesa ega."

Ona zvinotevera:

- Tumwe tupukanana tudikidiki twemugungwa tunonzi maphytoplankton tunodya nekuchengeta carbon dioxide, iyo inofungidzirwa kuti ndiyo inonyanya kukonzera kuti kunze kuwedzere kupisa. Maphytoplankton anochengeta carbon dioxide yakawanda kungofanana

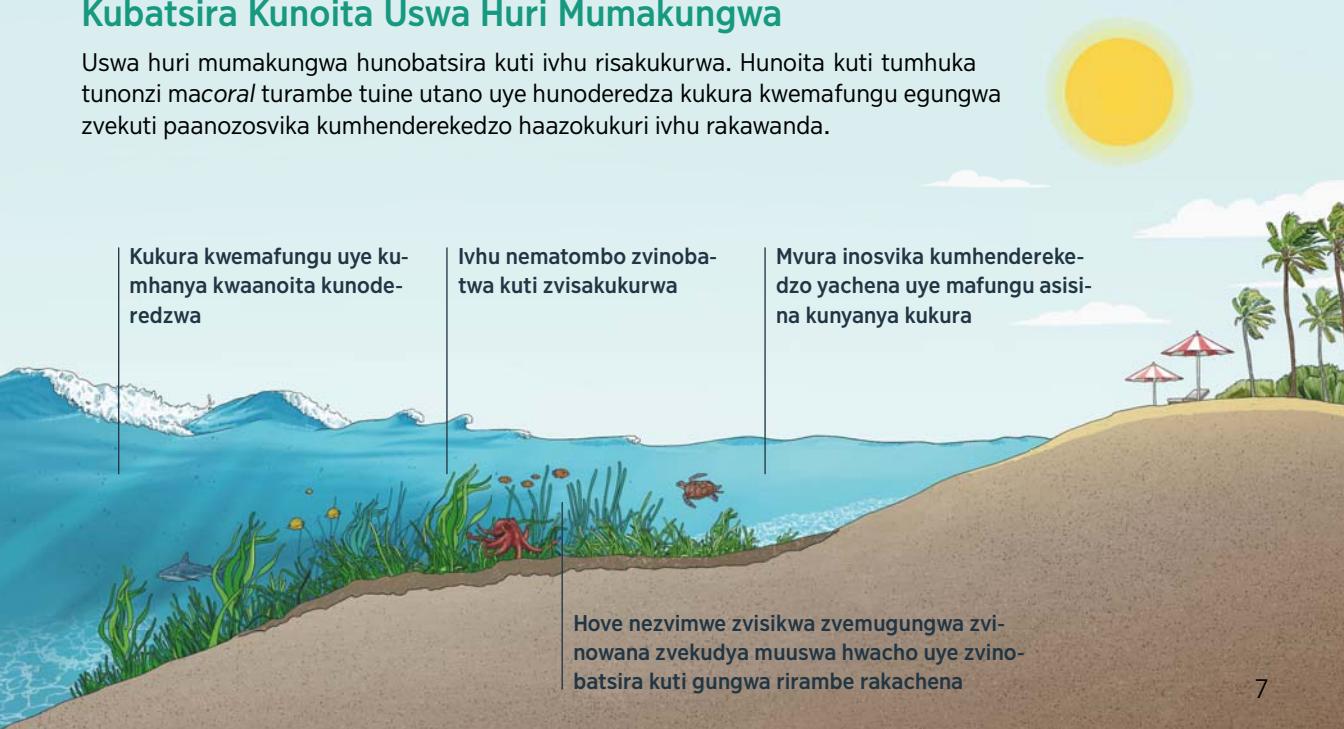
neinochengetwa nemiti yese, uswa, nezvimwe zvinhu zvese zvinomera panyika zvabatani-dzwa.

- Tumwe tupukanana tudikidiki tunodya ganda nemabhonzo ehove dzakafa, izvo zvinogona kusvibisa makungwa. Tupukanana itwotwo tunozodyiwawo nezvimwe zvisikwa zvemugungwa. Imwe website inonzi Smithsonian Institution Ocean Portal inoti izvi zvinoita kuti "makungwa agare akachena."
- Magayiro anoita dzimwe hove zvekudya anoderedza acid iri mumvura yemugungwa, iyo inogona kukuvadza zvime zvisikwa zvemugungwa zvakadai semacoral, mashellfish, nezvimbewo.

WAIZVIZIVA HERE?

Kubatsira Kunoita Uswa Huri Mumakungwa

Uswa huri mumakungwa hunobatsira kuti ivhu risakukurwa. Hunoita kuti tumhuka tunonzi macora/turambe tuine utano uye hunoderedza kukura kwemafungu egungwa zvekuti paanzosvika kumhenderekedzo haazokukuri ivhu rakawanda.



Zviri Kuedza Kuitwa Nevanhu

Kana tisingadi kuzochenesa makungwa, hatifaniriwo kuasvibisa. Saka nyanzvi dzesainzi dziri kukurudzira vanhu kuti vashandise mabhegi, mabhodhoro nemimwewo midziyo inogona kusandiswa kakawanda pane kungoshandisa zvinhu zvepurasitiki kamwe chete vobva vangozvira.

Asi pane zvimbewo zvakawanda zvinoda kuitwa. Munguva ichangobva kupfuura, rimwe sangano rinoona nezvekuchengetedzwa kwenharaunda rakanhonga marara anosvika matani 9 200 akanga angosiyiwa pamhenderekedzo dzegungwa mugore rimwe chete munyika 112. Asi marara iwayo angori chikamu chidikidiki chemarara anopinda mumakungwa gore rega rega.

Magazini yeNational Geographic yakati “acid iri [mumakungwa] yawanda zvekuti zvinogona kusagadzirisika.” Vanhu vari kunyanya kupisa zvinhu zvakadai semarasha neoiri zvekuti zvisikwa zmugungwa hazvichakwanisa kuchenesa makungwa sezvazvinofanira kuita.”

Bhaibheri Rinotii?

“Nyika yakazara nezvinhu zvamakaita. Kune gungwa, iro rakakura uye rakafara kwazvo, rakazara nezvinhu zvipenyu zvisingaverengeki, zvikuru nezvidiki.”—PISAREMA 104:24, 25.

Musiki wedu akasika makungwa achikwanisa kuzvichenesa. Funga izvi: Kana achiziva zvakawanda kudaro nezvemakungwa nezvisikwa zvese zvirimo, angatadza here kugadzirisa dambudziko iri rekusbisiba kwemakungwa? Ona nyaya yakanzi “Mwari Anovimbisa Kuti Nyika Haisi Ku-zoparadzwa,” iri papeji 15.



Kushandisa mabhegi nemabhodhoro ano-shandisika kakawanda kunobatsira kuderedza mapurasitiki anozopedzisira ava mumakungwa



Blue Planet Archive/Doug Perrine

DZIDZA ZVIMWE. Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzakadzidza kubva kune chimwe chisikwa chemugungwa kuti dzingachenesa sei pasi pengarava dzakakura pasingashandisi makemikari anokuvadza. Verenga nyaya yakanzi “Ganda rePilot Whale Rinozvichenesa Rega” iri pajw.org.



VANHU VACHAPARADZA NYIKA HERE?

MASANGO



NYANZVI DZESAINZI dzinoti masango akaita semapuru anobatsira kuti munhu arambe achifema. Nei vachidaro? Vanodaro nekuti miti inochenesa mhepo. Inotora *carbon dioxide*, iyo inogona kutikuvadza yobudisa *oxygen*, iyo yatinofema. Mhuka dzakawanda nezvinomera zvakawanda zviri panyika zvinowanika mumasango. Kudai pasina masango, taisamborarama.

Kukanganiswa Kuri Kuitwa Masango

Gore negore, vanhu vanotema mabhiriyoni emiti kuti vawane pekurima. Kubvira kumakore eku-ma1940 ava kunopera kusvika pari zvino, hafu yemasango akasvibirira anogara achinaya mvura yakaparadzwa.

Sango parinoparadzwa, mhuka dzese nezvino-mera zvemo zvinobva zvapararawo.

Nyika Yedu Yakasikwa Kuti Irambe Iripo Nekusingaperi

Kunyange kana masango akaparadzwa, miti inotungira, yokurazve. Vamwe vaongorori vakashamiswa nekukurumidza kukura kunoita miti mumasango ainge aparadzwa. Ona zvinotevera:

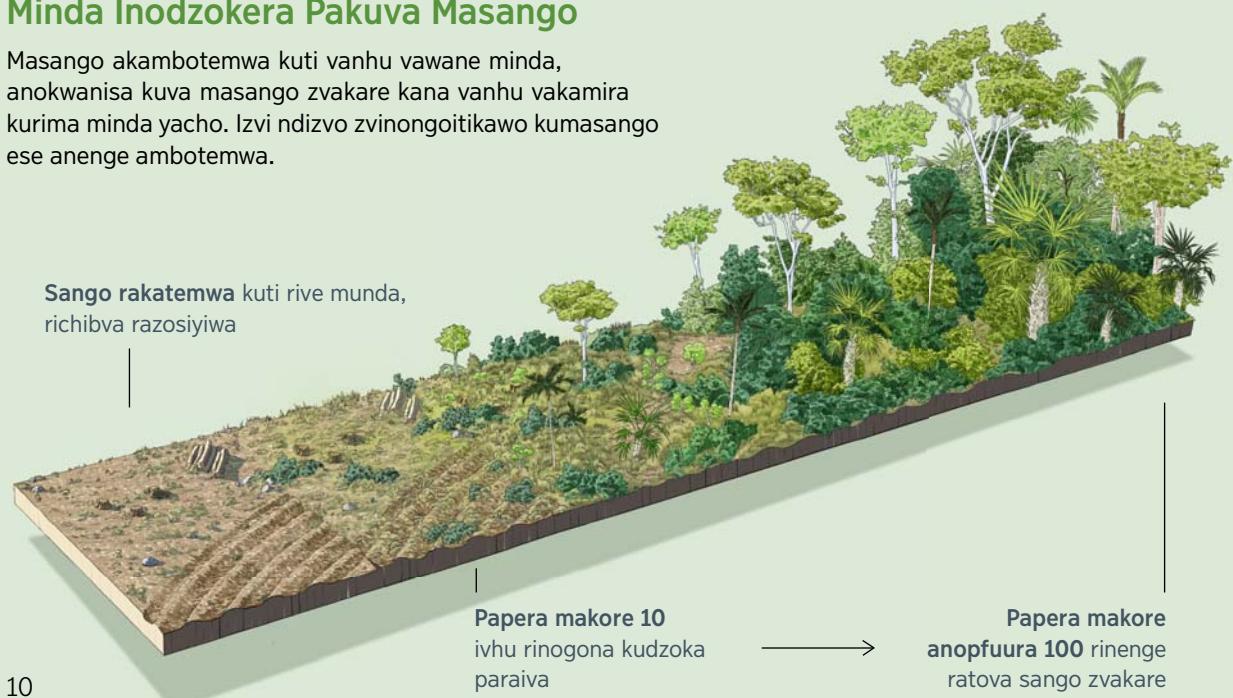
- Vaongorori vari kuongorora zvinoitika kumasango akambotemwa vanhu vachida kuwanu pekurima vachibva vazosiya minda yacho. Ongororo yeminda yakadaro inosvika 2 200 iri kuitwa ku America neku West Africa yakarati-dza kuti minda inenge isisarimwi inogona kuva masango zvakare mumakore 10.

- Ongororo yakabudiswa mumagazini ionzi Science inoratidza kuti pashure pemakore anenge 100, masango iwayo anogona kudzoka pane zvaiva miti yacho isati yatemwa.
- Nyanzvi dzesainzi muBrazil dzakaongorora kuti kudyara miti kunobatsira here kuti masango akurumidze kudzokera pane zvaiva. Vakae-nzanisa nzvimbo dzaikura miti yega nenzvimbbo dzayaiita zvekudyarwa nevanhu mumasango akanga amboparadzwa.
- Ichitaura nezvenyanzvi dzesainzi idzi, *National Geographic* yakati: “Vakafara chaizvo pavakona kuti hazvidi hazvo kuti vanhu vaite zvekudyara miti.” Mumakore mashanu chete, nzvimbbo dzakasiyiwa miti ichikura yega dzakanga “dzatozara miti yemunyika iyoyo.”

WAIVIZIVA HERE?

Minda Inodzokera Pakuva Masango

Masango akambotemwa kuti vanhu vawane minda, anokwanisa kuva masango zvakare kana vanhu vakamira kurima minda yacho. Izvi ndizvo zvinongoitikawo kumasango ese anenge ambotemwa.



Zviri Kuedza Kuitwa Nevanhu

Pasi rese, vanhu vari kuedza kuchengetedza masango uye kudyarazve miti mune aya akaparadzwa. Nemhaka yeizvi, mashoko akabva kuSangano Remubatanidzwa Wenyika Dzepasi Rese anoratidza kuti mumakore 25 apfuura, "kutemwa kwemiti pasi rese kwaderera neinopfuura 50%.

Asi izvi handizvo zvega zvinodiwa kuti tichengetedze masango. Mumwe mushumo wakabudiswa nesangano rinonzi Global Forest Watch wakati: "Mumakore mashoma apfuura, mumasango anogara achinaya mvura, nhamba yemiti iri kutemwa haina kunyanya kuderera.

Makambani anotema miti zvisiri pamutemo ari kuita mabhiriyon emadhora uye makaro iwayo ndiwo ari kuita kuti miti yakawanda iri mumasango anogara achinaya mvura itemwe.

Bhaibheri Rinotii?

"Jehovha* Mwari akaita kuti mumunda macho mumere miti yese inoyevedza uye yakanakira kudya."—GENESISI 2:9.

Musiki wemasango ese akaasika nenzira yekuti haaparari kana vanhu vakashandisa zvinhu zviri maari zvine mwero. Anoda kuchengetedza masango iwayo nezvinhu zviri maari kuitira kuti zvirambe zviripo.

Bhaibheri rinoratidza kuti Mwari haasi kuzorega vanhu vane makaro vachiparadza nyika nezvinihu zvipenuy zviri pairi. Ona nyaya yakanzi "Mwari Anovimbisa Kuti Nyika Haisi Kuzoparadzwa," iri papeji 15.

* Jehovha ndiro zita raMwari.—Pisarema 83:18.



Vanochengetedza masango vanotema miti isina kunyanya kuwanda inenge yanyatsokura vobva vadyara mimwe



DZIDZA ZVIMWE. Nei tiine chokwadi chekuti kukundikana kuri kuita vanhu kushandisa zvakanaka zvinhu zviri pa-nyika hakusi kuzoiparadza? Ona vhidhiyo inonzi *Mwari Akasikirei Nyika?* iri pajw.org.

VANHU VACHAPARADZA NYIKA HERE?

MHEPO



MHEPO inotibatsira kuti tiwane mweya wekfema. Asi inotidzivirirawo kuti tisakuvadzwa nemwaranzi inobva kuzuva. Kudai pasina mhepo, kunze kwazotonhora zvakanyanya zvekuti zvinhu zvaizooma nechando.

Kukanganiswa Kuri Kuitwa Mhepo

Kusvibiswa kuri kuitwa mhepo kunogona kuto-paradza zvinhu zvipenyu panyika. Pavanhu vari panyika, 1% chete ndivo vari kufema mhepo inonzi yakachena nesangano rinoona nezveutano reWorld Health Organization.

Kusvibiswa kuri kuitwa mhepo kunokonzerza zvirwere zvinotadzisa vanhu kufema zvakanaka, kenza yemapapu nezvirwere zvemwoyo. Kunokonzerawo kuti vanhu vanenge 7 000 000 vakurumidze kufa gore rega rega.

Nyika Yedu Yakasikwa Kuti Irambe Iripo Nekusingaperi

Nyika yedu yakasikwa ichikwanisa kuita kuti zvinhu zvese zvipenuzviri pairi zviwane mhepo yakachena yekufema. Asi inongokwanisa kuita izvi kana vanhu vakangwarira kuti vasanyanya kusvibisa nharaunda. Ona zvintevera.

- Zvinotozivikanwa kuti masango anokwanisa kutora *carbon dioxide* mumhepo. Asi vanhu vakawanda havazivi kuti miti inonzi *mangrove* iyo inowanika mumachakwi pedyo nemhenderedzo dzegungwa inototora *carbon dioxide* yakawanda kupfuura masango. Miti iyi iri mu-machakwi inokwanisa kutora *carbon dioxide* inopeta ka5 inotorwa nemasango.
- Ongororo dzichangobva kuitwa dzinoratidza kuti mamwe mazerere akakura akadai sekelp anotora *carbon dioxide* mumhepo. Mamwe

mazerere acho akaita kunge mashizha. Mazerere iwayo ane tuhomwe tunenge twakazara mhepo uye izvi zvinoita kuti ayanganare mu-mvura kwemadaro mafefu. Kana ava kure ne-kumhenderekedzo yegungwa, tuhomwe twacho twunoputika uye *kelp* yacho, iyo inenge yakazara *carbon dioxide* inobva yaenda pasi pegungwa. Zviri pachena kuti *kelp* yacho inoramba iri pasi ipapo kwemazana emakore.

- Pangva yeCOVID-19 zvakanyatsooneka kuti mhepo yakapoteredza nyika inokwanisa kuchena zvakare. Muna 2020, mafekitari akawanda paakanga asiri kushanda uye motokari dzisiri kufamba, mhepo yakanga yava kutoita ichichena munguva pfupipfupi. Maererano nemushumo unonzi “2020 World Air Quality Report,” nyika dzakawanda dzakaongororwa dzakati mhepo yavo yainge yatoti chenei pakazopera *lockdown*.

WAIVIZIVA HERE?

Mhepo Yatinofema Inogona Kuchena Zvakare

Panguva yeCOVID-19, kusvibisa kwemhepo kunokonzerwa nemafekitari uye motokari kwakaderera chaizvo muNew Delhi, kulIndia. Uwando hwetunhu twunokuvadza twaiva mumhepo (PM2.5) hwakaderera nekukurumidza. Tunhu itwotwo tudikidiki zvekusaoneka nemaziso tunogona kukonzerza zvirwere zvinotadzisa vanhu kufema zvakanaka kana zvimbewo zvakapiroisa. Zvinhu izvi zvakangoitika kwenguva pfupi, asi zvakar tidza kuti mhepo yakapoteredza nyika inokwanisa kuchena nekukurumidza pashure pekunge yasvibisa.

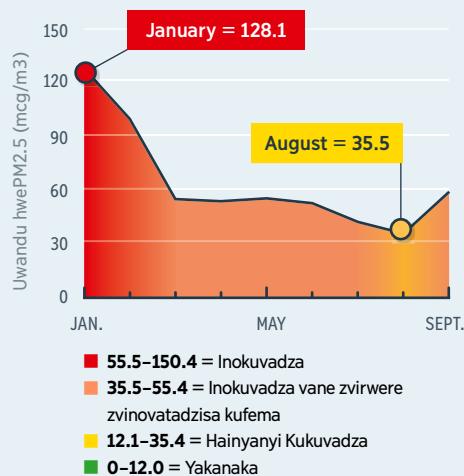


2019 Ava Kunopera



Panguva yeCOVID-19

Avhareji yeUwando Hwetunhu Tunokuvadza Twaiva Mumhepo (PM2.5) muNew Delhi January 2020–September 2020



Kwakabva Mashoko Aya:
“2020 World Air Quality Report”

Zviri Kuedza Kuitwa Nevanhu

Hurumende dziri kuramba dzichiudza makambani kuti aderedze kusvibiswa kwemhepo. Uyewo nya-nzvi dzesainzi dziri kuramba dzichiwana nzira itsva dzekuchenesa mhepo inenge yasvibiswa. Semuenzaniso vanoshandisa tupukanana tudikidiki kuti twuchinje zvinhu zvinokuvadza zviri mumhepo kuti zvisakuvadza. Nyanzvi dzesainzi dziri kukurudzirawo vanhu kuti vafambe netsoka kana kuchovha mabhasikoro pane kushandisa motokari uye kuti vatsvage nzira dzekuderedza kushandisa kwavanoita magetsi mudzimba.

Asi mushumo wakabudiswa muna 2022 nema-sangano epasi rese, kusanganisira World Health Organization neWorld Bank, unoratidza kuti pane zvime zvinofanira kuitwa.

Mushumo wacho wakaratidza kuti muna 2020, inenge 30% yevanhu vari pasi rese vanoshandisa zvinhu zvinosvibisa mhepo pavanobika. Munzvimbo dzakawanda, vanhu havakwanisi kutenga midziyo yekubikisa isingasvibisi mhepo kana kuti havana zvime zvavanogona kushandisa pakubika.

Bhaibheri Rinotii?

“Zvanzi naMwari wechokwadi, Jehovha, Musiki wedenga . . . iye akatambanudza nyika nezvibreko zvayo, iye anopa vanhu vari pairi mweya wekufema.”—ISAYA 42:5.

Mwari ndiye akasika mhepo yatinofema uye akaita kuti pave nezvinhu zvinoichenesa. Anewo simba risingagumi uye anoda vanhu. Saka zvine musoro here kuti achangosiya mhepo yatinofema ichisvibiswa? Ona nyaya yakanzi “Mwari Anovimbisa Kutu Nyika Haisi Kuzoparadzwa.”



Kufamba nemabhasikoro kunoderedza kusvibiswa kwemhepo



Dzimwe hurumende dziri kupa vanhu vemunyika madzo midziyo yekushandisa pakubika inoderedza kusvibiswa kwemhepo, asi vanhu vakawanda havasati vakwanisa kuiwana



DZIDZA ZVIMWE. Mhepo yakapoteredza nyika yakabva kupi? Ona vhidhiyo inonzi *Denga Nenyika Zvakasikwa Here?* iri pajw.org.



Mwari Anovimbisa Kuti Nyika Haisi Kuzoparadzwa

**“Nyika haiparari nyore nyore
sezvataifunga.”**

Mashoko aya akataurwa nevaongorori vanobva kuniya dzakasiyana-siyana pavakaongorora nyaya yekuchinja kwemamiriro ekunze. Kana uchibvuma kuti kune Musiki ane hanya nevanhu, mashoko aya anogona kukuyeuchidza nevezvinhu zvakaiswa naMwari panyika kuti zviibatsire kuti irambe iripo.

Asi kana tichitarisa kuparadzwa kuri kuita vanhu zvinhu zviri panyika, tinoona kuti pane zvakatowanda zviri kufanira kuitwa kuti idzokere pane zvayaiva. Nei tichigona kuva nechokwadi chekuti Mwari ane zvaachaita panyaya iyi?

Ona mavhesi ari mubhokisi anoratidza kuti nyika icharamba iripo uye kuti ichatowedzera kuyevedza.



Oleh Slobodenuk/E+/via Getty Images

Nyika yakasikwa naMwari.

“Pakutanga Mwari akasika denga nenyika.”
—Genesisi 1:1

Mwari ndiye muridzi wenyika.

“Nyika nezvese zviri mairi ndezvaJehovha.”*
—Pisarema 24:1

Mwari akasika nyika kuti irambe iripo.

“Akamisa nyika panheyo dzayo; haizombobvissi panzvimbo payo nariini nariini.”—Pisarema 104:5

Mwari anovimbisa kuti zvinhu zvipenuyuzicharamba zviripo panyika nekusingaperi.

“Mwari wechokwadi, Muumbi wenyika, . . . [haana] kungoisikira pasina, asi akiumba kuti igarwe.”—Isaya 45:18

Mwari anovimbisa kuti vanhu vachagara panyika nekusingaperi.

“Vakarurama vachagara nhaka yenyika, uye vachagara mairi nekusingaperi.”—Pisarema 37:29

Mwari akasika nyika nenzira yekuti vanhu vanogona kurarama pairi vachifara asi vasingaparadzi. Bhaibheri rinotaura kuti panguva yake yakakodzera, Jehovha Mwari achagumisa zvese zviri kukanganisa nyika.—Zvakazarurwa 11:18

Bhaibheri rinotivimbisa kuti Mwari achabva aita kuti nyika yedu ive paradhiso yakanaka uye kuti ‘achagutsa zvido zvezvinhu zvese zvipenuy.’—Pisarema 145:16

* Jehovha ndiro zita raMwari.—Pisarema 83:18

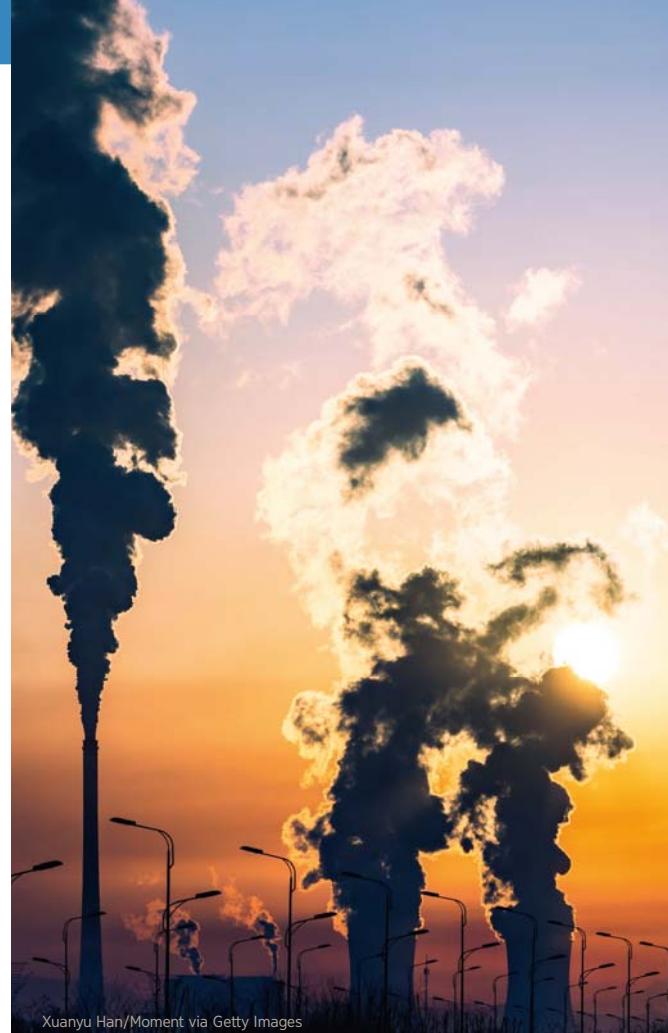
Zviri Mumagazini Ino yeMukai!

Vanhu vari kuita zvinhu zvinogona kuparadza nyika.

Nyika nezvinhu zvipenyu zviri pairi zvichaparara here? Verenga nyaya dziri pasi apa kuti unzwe kuti vanhu vari kukanganisa sei nyika uye kuti pane tariro yekuti icharamba iripo here.

Chii chichaitika kuzvinhu zvinotevera zviri panyika

- Mvura yekunwa?
- Makungwa?
- Masango?
- Mhepo?



DZIDZA ZVIMWE.

Mamiriyoni evanhu anobvuma zvinovimbisa neBhaibheri zvekuti vanhu vachararama panyika nekusingaperi vachifara. Ona vhidhiyo inonzi *Tingaziva Sei Kuti Bhaibheri Rinobva Kuna Mwari?* iri pajw.org.



Unogona kudha-unirodha magazi-ni ino nedzimwe dzekare usingabhadhari



Bhaibheri rinowanika palndaneti mumitauro inodarika 200

Enda pawebosite yedu inonzi jw.org, kana kuti shandisa QR code iyi



923-1-CA
230802

OCTOBER 2023

NHARI REYOMURINDI

YOKUZIVISA UMAMBO HWAJEHOVHA



NYAYA DZEKUDZIDZA
DECEMBER 11, 2023–JANUARY 7, 2024

1923

MAKORE 100 APFUURA

NHARIREYOMURINDI yaJanuary 1, 1923 yakati, “Tiri kutarisira kuti gore ra1923 richange rakanaka chaizvo. Tine ropafadzo yakakura chaizvo yekuudza . . . vanhu vakadzvinyirirwa kuti zvinhu zvichanaka.” Muna 1923, Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vakachinje zvime zvinhu pamisangano yavo, pamagungano, uye pabasa ravo rekuparidza. Izvi zvakaita kuti vawedzere kubatana.

MISANGANO YAIBATANIDZA HAMA

Mugore iroro sangano rakachinje zvime zvinhu, izvo zvakabatsira kuti Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vabatane pakunamata. *Nharireyomurindi* yakan-tanga kubudisa mashoko aitsanangura rugwaro rwavaikurukura paMusangano Wekunyengetera, Kurumbidza, Uye Kutaura Zvakaitika, waiitwa vhi-ki nevhiki. Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vakagadzirawo karenda yaiva nerugwaro rwevhiki rimwe nerimwe uye rwiyo rwaigona kuimbwa munhu paaidzida ega uye pakunamata kwemhuri.

Pamisangano yeVadzidzi veBhaibheri, munhu aigona kutaura zvainge zvaitika muushumiri, mashoko ekutenda Jehovha, kuimba rwiyo, kana kuto nyengetera. Eva Barney, uyo akabhabhatidza muna 1923 aine makore 15 akati: “Kana waida kutaura zvakaitika, waisimuka, wotanga kutaura mashoko akadai sekuti, ‘Ndinoda kutenda Ishe

nezvinhu zvese zvakanaka zvaakandiitira.’” Dzi-mwe hama dzaifarira chaizvo kutaura zvakaitika. Hanzvadzi Barney vakaenderera mberi vachiti: “Hama Godwin avo vainge vakwegura vaiva ne-zvakawanda zvekutenda Ishe. Asi mudzimai wa-Hama Godwin paaiona kuti hama iri kutungami-riira haisisina kugadzikana, aidhonza bhaci ravo uye vaibva vamira kutaura vogara pasi.”

Kamwe chete pamwedzi, ungano imwe neimwe yaiita Musangano Wekunyengetera, Kurumbidza, Uye Kutaura Zvakaitika uyo waikosha. Ichitsana-ngru musangano uyu, *Nharireyomurindi* yaApril 1, 1923, yakati: “Hafu yemusangano uyu inofani-ra kushandiswa pakutura zvakaitika mubasa uye pakukurudzira vashandi. . . . Tinovimba kuti misangano iyi inokurudzira ichaita kuti hama ne-hanzvadzi dziwedzere kubatana.”

Charles Martin, muparidzi aiva nemakore 19 aibva kuVancouver, Canada, akabatsirwa chaizvo nemisangano iyi. Akati: “Ndipo pandakatanga kudzidza zvekutaura pasuo rasaimba. Kakawa-nnda kacho munhu aitaura zvainge zvaitika pakuparidza paimba neimba. Izvi zvakandibatsira ku-ziva kuti ndotaura kuti chii uye kuti ndopindura sei vanhu vairamba kuparidzirwa.”

KUBATANA PAKUNAMATA

“Mazuva ekuparidza” aiitawo kuti hama dzi-wedzere kubatana. *Nharireyomurindi* yaApril 1, 1923, yakati: “Kuitira kuti tese tibatane pabasa rimwe chete . . . , musi weChipiri 1 May 1923, wasarudzwa kuti uve zuva rekuparidza. Kubva ipapo, musi weChipiri wekutanga wemwedzi we-



A



B

CONVENTION JULY 24-26, 1923 LOS ANGELES CALIF.

C

A. Karenda ine magwaro uye manhamba enziyo

B. Bulletin yaMay 1, 1923

C. Gungano reVadzidzi veBhaibheri rakaitwa muLos Angeles muna 1923

ga wega . . . muparidzi mumwe nemumwe muungano dzese anofanira kuita basa iri.”

Kunyange Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vechidiki vaiitawo basa iri. Hazel Burford, uyo aingova nemakore 16 panguva iyoyo akati: “*Bulletin* yaiva nemharidzo dzekuenzanisira idzo dzataibata nemusoro.* Ini naSekuru vangu taishanda nesimba mubasa iri.” Asi Hanzvadzi Burford vakapikiswa nemunhu wavaisatarisira kuti aizovapikisa. Vakati: “Imwe hama yechikuru yaisatomboda kuti nditaure nevanhu. Panguva iyoyo, vamwe vaisanzwisia kuti Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vese, kusanganisira ‘majaya nemhandara,’ vaifanira kubatanidzwavo pakurumbidza Musiki wedu Mukuru.” (Pis. 148:12, 13) Asi Hanzvadzi Burford vakaramba vachiparidza. Vakazopinda kirasi yechipiri yeChikoro cheGiriyedhi uye vakashumira semumishinari kuPanama. Nekufamba kwenguva hama idzodzo dzakazogadzirisa mafungiro adzo panyaya yekuti vechidiki vaite ushumiri.

* Yava kunzi Ushumiri Hwedu Uye Kurarama kwechiKristu
—Purogiramu Yezvekuita Uye Zvichadzidzwa.

MAGUNGANO AKAITA KUTI HAMA DZIWEDZERE KUBATANA

Magungano akabatsirawo hama kuti dziwedzere kubatana. Pamagungano akawanda acho paisarudzwa zuva rekuparidza. Semuenzaniso pagungano rakaitwa muWinnipeg, Canada, vese vakapinda gungano racho vakakokwa kuti vazonparidza muguta racho musi wa31 March. Mazuva ekuparidza akaita seaya, akaita kuti basa rekuparidza riwedzere. Musi wa5 August, vanhu vanenye 7 000 vakapinda rimwe gungano rakaitiwa muWinnipeg. Iri ndiro gungano rakapindwa nevanhu vakawanda kupfuura mamwe ese panguva iyoyo muCanada.

Gungano rinokosha chaizvo revanhu vaJehovah remuna 1923 rakaitwa musi wa18 kusvika 26 August, muLos Angeles, kuCalifornia. Mavhiki mashoma gungano racho risati raitwa, mapepanhau akashambadza gungano racho, uye Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vakapa vanhu mapepa ekukoka anopfuura 500 000. Hama dzainamira mapepa ekushambadza pamota dzadzo uye pazvifambiso zveruzhinji.

Musi weMugovera 25 August, Hama Rutherford

vakapa hurukuro yaiva nemusoro unoti: "Makwai Nem budzi," iyo yainyatsojekesa kuti "makwai" vanhu vakarurama vachararama muparadhiso panyika. Vakaverengawo chisarudzo chaiva nemusoro unoti "Yambiro." Chisarudzo ichi chakashora chaizvo machechi anozviti ndeechiKristu uye chaikurudzira vanhu vane mwoyo yakanaka kuti vabude 'muBhabhironi Guru.' (Zvak. 18:2, 4) Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vanoshingaira pasi rese vaizobatana pakuparadzira mamiriyoni ematurakiti aiava nechisarudzo ichi.

"Misangano iyi inokurudzira ichaita kuti hama nehanzvadzi dziwedzere kubatana"

Pazuva rekupedzisira regungano racho, vanhu vanopfuura 30 000 vakanzwa Hama Rutherford vachipa hurukuro yavose yaiva nemusoro unoti "Marudzi Ese Ari Kufora Akananga kuAmagedho ni, Asi Mamiriyoni Ari Kurarama lye Zvino Haazonmbofi." Sezvo vaitarisira vanhu vakawanda chai zvo, Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vakahaya nhandare yakanga ichangobva kупедзва inonzi Los Angeles Coliseum. Kuti dzive nechokwadi chekuti mu nu wese ari kunyatsonzwa, hama dzakashanda sa gudzanzwi remunhandare yacho, iro raiva

chinhu chitsva panguva iyoyo. Vamwe vanhu vakawanda vakanzwa purogiramu yacho paredhiyo.

KUWEDZERA KWEBASA MUNYIKA DZAKAWANDA

Mugore ra1923, basa rekuparidza rakawedze ra chaizvo muAfrica, Europe, India, uye South America. MulIndia, A. J. Joseph uyo aiva nemudzimai nevana 6, aiona nezvekubudisa kwemabhu ku mumitauro inoti Hindi, Tamil, Telugu, uye Urdu.

MuSierra Leone, Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vanoti Alfred Joseph naLeonard Blackman vakanyorera mahofisi makuru kuBrooklyn, New York, vachikumbira kubatsirwa. Musi wa14 April 1923, chikumbiro chavo chakapindurwa. Alfred akati, "Mu mwe musi uri Mugovera manheru ndakafonerwa ndisingatarisiri." Akanzwa inzwi gobvu richibvunza kuti, "Ndiwe here wakanyorera kuWatch Tower Society uchikumbira vaparidzi?" Alfred aka pindura kuti, "Hongu." Inzwi racho rakabva rati, "Zvakanaka, vatuma ini." Iri raiva inzwi raWilliam R. Brown. Akanga asvika musi wacho achibva kuCaribbean nemudzimai wake Antonia, nevanasikana vavo vadiki, Louise naLucy. Hazvina ku zotora nguva kuti hama dzacho dzionane nevae nzi ava vaise vachangosvika.

Alfred akaenderera mberi achiti: "Mangwana acho ari mangwanani, ini naLeonard taiita chidzidzo chedu cheBhaibheri chevhiki nevhiki pakasvika mumwe murume murefu padhoo. Aiva



**D. William R. Brown
nemhuri yake**

**E. George Young aina Sarah Ferguson (kurudyi) uye
sisi vaSarah**



Bheteri rekuMagdeburg mumakore ekuma1920

Hama Brown. Vaishingaira chaizvo zvekuti vaida kupa hurukuro yavose zuva rakatevera racho.” Pasati patombopera mwedzi, Hama Brown vakanaga vapa vanhu mabhuku ese avakanga vauya nawo. Vakabva vagamuchira mamwe mabhuku 5 000 uye pasina nguva pakanga pava kutodiwa mamwe. Asi Hama Brown vaisazivikanwa semnuhu anotengesa mabhuku. Kwemakore avo ese vachishumira Jehovha vaigara vachitaura nezve-Magwaro muhurukuro dzavo izvo zvakaita kuti vapiwe zita rekuti Bible Brown.

Panguva iyoyo hofisi yebazi yaiva muBarmen, kuGermany, yakanga yava nevanhu vakawandisa uye guta racho rakanga riri pangozi yekutorwa neFrance. Vadzidzi veBhaibheri vakawana chime we chivakwa chaiva muMagdeburg chavakaona chakanyatsokodzera kuitira mabasa ekuprinda. Musi wa19 June, hama dzakapedza kurongedza michina yekuprinda nemimwe midziyo ndokutamira kuBheteri idzva raiva muMagdeburg. Zuva rakaziviswa mahofisi makuru kuti vanhu vainege vapedza kutama, mapepanhau akazivisa kuti France yakanga yatora guta reBarmen. Hama dzakaona kutama ikoko seuchapupu hwekukomborerwa uye kudzivirirwa naJehovha.

KuBrazil, George Young, uyo akafamba munzvimbo dzakawanda achiparadzira mashoko akanaka akaita kuti muve nebazi idzva, uye akatanga kubudisa *Nharireyomurindi* muchiPortuguese. Mumwedzi mishomanana chete akapa vanhu mabhuku nemagazini anopfuura 7 000. Sarah Ferguson akafara chaizvo Hama Young pavakashanyira mhuri yavo. Kubva muna 1899,

aiverenga magazini ye*Nharireyomurindi* asi akanga asina kumbobvira akwanisa kuratidza kuzitsaurira kwake kuburikidza nekubhabhatidza mumvura. Papera mwedzi mishomanana Hanzvadzi Ferguson nevana vavo 4 vakakwanisa kubhabhatidza.

“KUSHUMIRA MWARI TICHISHINGAIRA UYE TICHIFARA”

Gore parakanga rava kupera kubatana kwe-Vadzidzi veBhaibheri pakunamata kwakataurwa mu*Nharireyomurindi* yaDecember 15, 1923 zvinchi: “Zviri nyore kuona kuti ungano . . . dzine kutenda kwakasimba . . . Ngatigadzirirei kuwedzera kuita basa toramba tichishumira Jehovha tichishingaira uye tichifara mugore ra1924.”

Gore raitevera racho raizova gore rinokosha chaizvo kuVadzidzi veBhaibheri. Hama dzeku-Bheteri dzakanga dzava nemwedzi yakawanda dzichishanda panzvimbio yaiva muStaten Island, pedyo nemahofisi avo makuru aiva muBrooklyn. Zvivakwa zvaiva panzvimbio itsva iyoyo zvakape-dza kuvakwa pakutanga kwegore ra1924, uye zvakabatsira pakubatanidza hama uye pakuparadzira mashoko akanaka munzira dzakanga dzisina kumbobvira dzashandiswa.

Hama dzaivaka paStaten Island



RWIYO 101

Kushanda Takabatana

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Sezvo tiine chivi, dzimwe nguva tese tinoomerwa nekuteerera, kunyange munhu ari kutiudza zvekuita aine kodzero yekudaro. Nyaya ino ichataura kubatsirwa kunoitwa vaya vanoteerera vabereki vavo, "vanhu vane masimba" uye hama dziri kutungamirira muungano yechiKristu.

"Unoda Kuteerera" Here?

"Uchenjeri hunobva kumusoro hunoda kuteerera." —JAK. 3:17.

UNOMBOOMERWA nekuteerera here? Mambo Dhavhidhi ai-mboomerwawo, aka akanyengetera kuna Mwari achiti: "Itai kuti ndive nechido chekukuteerera." (Pis. 51:12) Dhavhidhi aida Jehovha. Asi dzimwe nguva aiomerwa nekuteerera uye ndizvo zvatinomboitawo. Nei zvichitiomera? Chekutanga, tinoberekwa tisingadi kuteerera. Chechipiri, Satani anogara achiedza kutifurira kuti tipanduke sezvaakaita. (2 VaK. 11:3) Chechitatu, tinorarama munyika ine vanhu vanopanduka, vanoratidza "mweya uri kushanda iye zvino muvanakomana vasingateereri." (VaEf. 2:2) Tinofanira kushanda nesimba kuti tirwise chido chekuita zvakaipa uyewo kuti tikunde miedzo inobva kuna Dhiyabhorosi nenyika ino ita kuti tisada kuteerera. Tinofanira kuita zvese zvatinogona kuti titeerere Jehovha nevaya vaakapa masimba.

2 Verenga Jakobho 3:17. Jakobho akafemerwa kunyora kuti vanhu vakachenjera 'vanoda kuteerera.' Funga kuti izvo-zvo zvinorevei. Tinofanira kuva nechido chekuteerera vaya vakiwi masimba naJehovha. Asi Jehovha haatarisiri kuti titeerere mumwe munhu anenge achida kuti tirege kuteerera mitemo yake.—Mab. 4:18-20.

3 Zvinogona kutiitira nyore kuteerera Jehovha pane kuteera vanhu, nekuti zvatinorayirwa naJehovha zvagara zvakanka. (Pis. 19:7) Izvi zvakasiyana chaizvo nezvinoitwa nevanhu vane masimba. Kunyange zvakadaro, Baba vedu vekudenga vane simba ravakapa vabereki, hurumende, uye vakuru. (Zvir. 6:20; 1 VaT. 5:12; 1 Pet. 2:13, 14) Patinoteerera vanhu ava, time-

1. Nei zvingatiomera kuti titeerere?
2. Tinofanira kuva nechido chei? (Jakobho 3:17)
3. Nei Jehovha achida kuti titeerere vaya vane simba patiri?

nge tichitoteerera Jehovha. Ngationei kuti tingateerera sei vanhu vakapiwa masimba naJehovha, kunyange zvazvo dzimwe nguva tingasabvumirana nezvavanenge vataura, kana kuti tichinzwa tisingadi kuzviteerera.

TEERERA VABEREKI VAKO

4 Vechidiki vanowanzoswera nevamwe vezera ravo “vasingateereri vabereki.” (2 Tim. 3:1, 2) Nei vakawanda vavo vasingateereri? Vamwe vanoona sekuti vabereki vavo vane unyengeri. Vana vanotarisirwa kuti vaite zvinhu zvinotadzwa nevabereki vavo. Vamwe vanoona mazano avanoudzwa nevabereki vavo seekare, asingashandi, kana kuti akanyanya kuoma. Kana uri wechidiki, unombonzwawo saizvozvo here? Vakawanda vanoomerwa nekuteerera murayiro waJehovha wekuti: “Tererai vabereki venyu munaShe, nekuti izvi zvakarurama.” (VaEf. 6:1) Chii chingakubatsira kuti uteerere vabereki vako?

5 Unogona kudzidza kuteerera kubva pamuenzaniso wakanaka kupfuura mimwe yese wakaratidzwa naJesu. (1 Pet. 2:21-24) Aiva munhu asina chivi, asi vabereki vake vaiva nechivi. Kunyange zvakadaro, Jesu aikudza vabereki vake kunyange pavaiita zvikanganiso uye pavaimbotadza kumunzwisia. (Eks. 20: 12) Funga zvakaitika Jesu paaiva nemakore **12. (Verenga Ruka 2:46-52.)** Vabereki vake havana kuona kuti akanga asara kuJerusarema. Rakanga riri basa raJosefa naMariya kuona kuti vana vavo vese vaiva pakati pevamwe vanhu pavaifamba vachidzokera kumba mutambo wapera. Josefa naMariya pavakazowana Jesu, Mariya akamupa mhosva yekusara kwainge aita kuJerusarema. Jesu aigona kutaura kuti akanga asina mhosva. Asi aka-

4. Nei vana vakawanda vasingateereri vabereki vavo?
5. Nei Jesu ari muenzaniso wakanaka kupfuura mimwe yese wemwana aiteerera vabereki vake? (Ruka 2:46-52)

pindura vabereki vake zvakanaka uye achivaremekedza. Kunyange zvakadaro, Josefa naMariya “havana kunzwisia zvaaiavadza.” Pasinei naizvozvo, Jesu “akaramba achizviisa pasi pavo.”

6 Vechidiki, zvinombokuomera here kuteerera vabereki venyu pavanokanganisa, kana kuti pavanotadza kukunzwisiai? Chii chingakubatsirai? Chekutanga, fungai kuti Jehovha anonzwa sei. Bhaibheri rinotaura kuti pamunoteerera vabereki venyu, “izvi zvinofadza Ishe zvikuru.” (VaK. 3:20) Jehovha anozviziva vabereki venyu pavanotadza kunyatso-kunzwisiai kana kuti pavanoisa mitemo isiri nyore kuteerera. Asi pamunosarudza kuvaterera, munoita kuti afare.

7 Chechipiri, fungai kuti vabereki venyu vanonzwa sei. Pamunoteerera vabereki venyu, munoita kuti vafare uye vanotanga kuvimba nemi. (Zvir. 23:22-25) Kakawanda kacho, mu-chawedzera kuwirirana. Imwe hama yekuBelgium inonzi Alexandre yakati: “Pandakatanga kuita zvandainzi nevabereki vangu ndiite, takawedzera kuwirirana uye kufara.”* Chechitatu, fungai kuti kuteerera iye zvino kuchakubatsirai sei mune ramangwana. Paulo, uyo anogara kuBrazil anoti, “Kudzidza kuteerera vabereki vangu kwakandibatsira kuti nditeerere Jehovha nevamwe vane masimba.” Shoko raMwari rinotiudza chikonzero chinokosha chekuti uteerere vabereki vako. Rinoti: “Kuti zvikufambre zvakanaka uye ugare panyika kwenguva refu.”—VaEf. 6:2, 3.

8 Vechidiki vakawanda vanoona kuti zvinhu

* Kuti uone panotaurwa kuti ungataura sei nevabereki vako nezvemitemo yakakuomera kuteerera, ona nyaya iri pajw.org inoti “Ndingataura Sei Nevabereki Vangu Nezvemitemo Yavanondipa?”

6-7. Chii chinogona kubatsira vechidiki kuti vateerere vabereki vavo?

8. Nei vechidiki vakawanda vachisarudza kuteerera vabereki vavo?

zvinovafambira zvakanaka pavanoteerera. Luiza, uyo anobvawo kuBrazil, aimboomerwa nekunzwisia kuti nei aisabvumirwa kuva nefoni. Aitaura kuti vakawanda vezera rake vaiva nemafoni. Asi akazoziva kuti vabereki vake vakanga vachitomuchengetedza. Anoziva kuti paanoteerera vabereki vake haafaniri kunzwa sekuti ari kudzvinyirirwa nekuti zvanomuudza ndizvo zvakanyatsomunakira. Elizabeth, uyo anobva kuUnited States, achiiri kuomerwa nekuteerera vabereki vake pane dzimwe nguva. Anoti, "Pandinenge ndisiri kuyatsonzwisia kuti nei vabereki vangu vandisira mutemo, ndinofunga nezveimwe nguva yandakabatsirwa nekuteerera mitemo yavo." Monica, uyo anogara kuArmenia, anotaura kuti zvinhu zvinomufambira zvakanaka paanoteerera vabereki vake pane paanorega kuvateerera.

TEERERA "VANE MASIMBA"

9 Vanhu vakawanda vanobvuma kuti nyika dzinofanira kunge dziine hurumende uye kuti tinofanira kuteerera mimwe yemitemo inodzikwa 'nevane masimba' ava. (VaR. 13:1) Vanhu vamwe chete ivavo vangazeza kuteerera mutemo wavanoona sekuti unovadvinyirira kana kuti unovaomesera. Funga nezvekubhadharwa kwemitero. Munhu mumwe chete pavanhu 4 vega vega vakabvunzwa mune imwe nyika yemuEurope aiona sekuti "hapanchaakaipa nekurega kubhadhara mitero kana uchiona sekuti inodzvinyirira." Ndokusaka munyika iyoyo, vagari vemo vasingabdhari mitero yese inonzi nehurstumende inofanira kubhadharwa.

10 Bhaibheri rinotaura kuti hurumende dzevanhu dzinoita kuti vanhu vatambure, dziri pasi paSatani, uye kuti dzava pedyo neku-



Tinodzidzei pakuteerera kwaJosefa naMariya?
(Ona ndima 10-12)

paradzwa. (Pis. 110:5, 6; Mup. 8:9; Ruka 4:5, 6) Rinotiudzawo kuti "wese anoshora munhu ane masimba, ari kurwisana neurongwa hwaMwari." Pari zvino Jehovha ari kubvumira hurumende kuti dzitonje kuitira kuti zvinhu zvirambe zvakarongeka uye anotarisira kuti tidziteerere. Saka tinofanira kupa "vese zvakavakodzera," kusanganisira mitero, kukudzwa, uye kuvateerera. (VaR. 13:1-7) Tinogona kuona mumwe mutemo sekuti unotitadzisa kuita zvatnoda, unodzvinyirira, kana kuti unoita kuti tirasikirwe nemari kana tikauteerera. Asi tinoteerera Jehovha, uye anotidza kuti titeerere vane masimba ava kana zvavanotiudza zvisingapesani nemitemo yake.—Mab. 5:29.

11 Tinogona kudzidza pana Josefa naMariya, avo vaida kuteerera vanhu vane masimba kunyange pazvainge zvakaoma. (**Verenga Ruka 2:1-6.**) Mariya paainge ava kusvitsa mwedzi 9 aine pamuviri, hurumende yai-

11-12. Sezvinotaurwa pana Ruka 2:1-6, Josefa naMariya vakaitei kuti vateerere mutemo wainge wakavaomera, uye izvozvo zvakaguma nei? (Onawo mifananidzo.)



da kuti iye naJosefa vaite chimwe chinhu chakaoma. Agasto, uyo aitonga muumambo hweRoma akaita kuti vanhu vaverengwe. Josefa naMariya vaifanira kuenda kuBhetrehema, rwendo rwaigona kusvika makiromita 150 vachipfuura nemuzvikomo. Rwendo urwu rwakanga rusiri nyore, kunyanya kuna Mariya. Vanogona kunge vaityira utano hwaMariya uye hwemwana wavo ainge asati aberekwa. Zvimwe vaityira kuti ko kana marwadzo ekusununguka akatanga vari munzira. Mariya ainge akatakura mwana aizova Mesiya. Izvozvo zvaizoita here kuti varege kuteerera hurumende?

¹² Josefa naMariya havana kurega zvinhu izvozvo zvaivadya mwoyo zvichivatadzisa kuteerera mutemo. Jehovha akakomborera kuteerera kwavakaita. Mariya akasvika zvanakanaka kuBhetrehema, akabereka mwana ai-va neutano, uye akatobatsirawo pakuzadzisa uprofita hweBhaibheri!—Mika 5:2.

¹³ Kuteerera vanhu vane masimba kunotiba-

13. Kuteerera kwatinoita kungabatsira sei hama dzedu?

tsira, uye kunobatsirawo vamwe. Zvinodaro sei? Chimwe chikonzero ndecekuti hatizo-piwi chirango chinobva pakusateerera mutemo. (VaR. 13:4) Kuteerera kwatinoita kungona kuita kuti vane masimba vaone Zvapupu zvaJehovha neziso rakanaka. Semuenzani-so, makore akawanda adarika muNigeria, masoja akapinda mune imwe Imba yeUmambo muchiitwa musangano weungano, achitsvaga vanhu vairatidzira vachitsutsumwa nenyaya yekubhadhara mitero. Asi mukuru wemasoja acho akaudza vamwe vake kuti vabude achiti: “Zvapupu zvaJehovha zvagara zvichibhadhara mitero.” Pese paunoteerera mutemo, une-nge uchiita kuti mukurumbira wevanhu va-Jehovha urambe wakanaka, uye rimwe zuva mukurumbira iwoyo unogona kudzivirira ha-ma nehanzvadzi dzako.—Mat. 5:16.

¹⁴ Dzimwe nguva tinganzwa tisingadi kuteerera vanhu vane masimba. Imwe hanzvadzi inogara kuUnited States inonzi Joanna

14. Chii chakabatsira imwe hanzvadzi kuti ‘ide kuteerera’ vanhu vane masimba?

inoti: "Zvainge zvakandiomera chaizvo kuti nditeerere nekuti vamwe vemumhuri mangu vakaitirwa zvinhu zvakaipa nevanhu vane masimba." Asi Joanna akasarudza kuchinja maonero aaiita vanhu vane masimba. Saka akaita zvinhu zvinotevera: Chekutanga, akarega kuperenga zvinhu zvinobuda *pasocial media* zvinoita kuti ataure zvinhu zvakaipa nezvevanhu vane masimba. (Zvir. 20:3) Chechipiri, akanyengetera kuti ave nechivimbo chekuti Jehovha ndiye aizogadzirisa zvinhu pane kufunga kuti kuchinja hurumende ndiko kwaizoita kuti zvinhu zvinake. (Pis. 9:9, 10) Chechitatu, akaverenga nyaya dzinobuda mumabhuku edu dzinotaura nezvekusava nedivi ratinotsigira mune zvenyika. (Joh. 17:16) Iye zvino Joanna anoti kuremekedza uye kuteerera vanhu vane masimba kunoita kuti anzwe akagadziana.

TEERERA ZVINORAYIRWA NESANGANO RAJEHOVHA

¹⁵ Jehovha anotikumbira kuti titeerere 'vaya vari kutungamirira' muungano. (VaH. 13:17) Kunyange zvazvo Mutungamiriri wedu Jesu asina chivi, vaya vaanoshandisa pakutungamirira pano panyika vane chivi. Zvinogona kutiomera kuti tivateerere kunanya pavanotiudza kuti tiite chimwe chinhu chatisingadi kuita. Muapostora Petro akambozeza kuteerera paakarayirwa nengirozi kuti adye mhuka dzainge dzisina kuchena maerano neMutemo waMozisi. Petro akaramba, kwete kamwe chete, asi katatu! (Mab. 10: 9-16) Nei akaramba? Murayiro mutsva uyu waisava nemusoro kwaari. Zvaakaudzwa zvainge zvakasiyana chaizvo nezvainge aita kweupenyu hwese. Kana Petro akaomerwa nekuteerera zvaakarayirwa nengirozi isina chivi,

15. Nei zvingatiomera kuteerera murayiro unobva kusangano raJehovah?

isuwo zvinogona kutiomera chaizvo kuti titeerere vanhu vane chivi.

¹⁶ Muapostora Pauro 'aida kuteerera' kunnyange paakapiwa murayiro waangangodaro akaona sekuti hauna musoro. VaKristu vechi-Judha vakanga vanzwa runyerekupe nezva-Pauro kuti aidzidzisa vaJudha kuti "vatsauke kubva pana Mozisi" uye kuti aisaremeke-dza Mutemo waMozisi. (Mab. 21:21) Varume vakuru vechiKristu vaiva muJerusarema vakkaryira Pauro kuti atore varume vana oenda navo kutemberi ozvichenesa maerano neMutemo kuti aratidze kuti aiuteerera. Asi Pauro aiziva kuti vaKristu vakanga vasisiri pasi peMutemo. Uye akanga asina kuita chero chii zvacho chakaipa. Kunyange zvakadaro, Pauro haana kuzeza kuita zvaakanga audzwa. "Mangwana acho Pauro akabva aeenda nevarume vacho, akazvichenesa pamwe nevaaiava navo maerano neMutemo." (**Verenge Mabasa 21:23, 24, 26.**) Kuteerera kwaPauro kwakaita kuti hama dzirambe dza-kabatana.—VaR. 14:19, 21.

¹⁷ Hanzvadzi inonzi Stephanie yakaomewa nekubvuma murayiro wakabva kuhama dzaitungamirira munyika yaaigara. Iye nemurume wake vaishumira vachifara muboka remutauro wekune imwe nyika. Hofisi yebazi yakabva yavhara boka racho, uye vaviri ava vakanzi vanoshumira vari muungano yemutauro wavo. Stephanie anoti: "Handina kufara nazvo zvachose. Handina kuzvibvuma kuti muungano yemutauro wedu maidiwa vaparidzi vakawanda." Kunyange zvakadaro, akasarudza kutsigira zvakanga zvarayirwa. Anoti: "Nekufamba kwenguva ndakasvika pakuona kuti ichi chaiva chisarudzo chine

16. Kunyange zvazvo muapostora Pauro aigona kuona sekuti murayiro waakapiwa hauna musoro, akaitei? (Mabasa 21:23, 24, 26)

17. Tinodzidze pane zvakaitika kuna Stephanie?

uchenjeri. Takava baba naamai kune vanhu vakati kuti vemuungano medu, avo vasina hama dziri muchokwadi. Ndiri kudzidza nei-mwe hanzvadzi iyo ichangobva kutangazve kuita basa. Uye iye zvino ndine nguva yakawanda yekudzidza ndiri ndega.” Anowedzera kuti, “Ndine hana yakachena, nekuti ndinoviza kuti ndakaita zvese zvandinogona kuti nditeerere.”

¹⁸ Tinogona **kudzidza** kuteerera. Jesu “akadzidza kuteerera,” kwete zvichibva pakuti zvinhu zvainge zvakamunakira, asi “akadzidza kuteerera pamatambudziko aakasangana nawo.” (VaH. 5:8) Kufanana naJesu, tinowanzodzidza kuteerera mumamiriro ezvinihu akaoma. Semuenzaniso, zvakakuomera here kuteerera pakatanga COVID-19 patakaudzwa kuti tirege kuita misangano paDzimba dzeUmambo, uye pakambomiswa ushumiри hwepaimba neimba? Asi kuteerera kwako kwakakuchenegetedza, kwakaita kuti ubatane nehama nehanzvadzi dzako, uye kwakafada Jehovha. Iye zvino tese zvedu tagadzirira

18. Kuteerera kunotibatsira sei?

CHII CHICHAITA KUTI TITEERERE . . .

- vaberekvi vedu patinenge tiri vadiki?
- “vanhu vane masimba”?
- mirayiridzo inobva kusango no raJehovha?

kuteerera chero mirayiridzo yatingapiwa pakutambudzika kukuru. Kuteerera mirayiridzo iyoyo kuchatiponesa!—Job. 36:11.

¹⁹ Tadzidza kuti kuteerera kunounza makomborero akawanda. Asi chikonzero chikuru chinoita kuti tisarudze kuteerera Jehovha ndechekuti tinomuda uye tinoda kumufadza. (1 Joh. 5:3) Hatimbofi takakwanisa kubhadhara Jehovha pane zvese zvaakatiitira. (Pis. 116:12) Asi **tinogona** kumuteerera uye kuteerera vara vane simba patiri. Kana tikateerera, tinoratidza kuti takachenjera. Uye vakachenjera vanofadza mwoyo waJehovha.—Zvir. 27:11.

19. Nei uchida kuteerera?

KUTSANANGURWA KWEMUFANANIDZO Mapeji 8-9: Josefa naMariya vakateerera murayiro waKesari wekuti vanonyoreswa kuBhetrehema. Mazuva ano vaKristu vanoteerera mitemo yemumugwagwa, vanobhadhara mite-ro, uye vanoteerera yambiro dzine chekuita neutano dzinopiba nehurumende.

Jehovha “Achakusimbisa” Sei?

RWIYO 38

Achakusimbisa

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Nyaya ino ichabatsira vaya vanonzwa sekuti havakwanisi kutsungirira dambudziko ravo kana kuti havakwanisi kuita basa ravakapiwa. Tichadzidza kuti Jehovha anogona kutisimbisa sei uye kuti tingaitei kuti atibatsire.

“[Jehovha] achakutsigisai, achakusimbisai, uye achaita kuti mumire makasimba.” –1 PET. 5:10.

SHOKO RAMWARI rinowanzotaura nezvevarume vakatendeka sevane simba. Asi kunyange vaya vaiva nesimba kudarika vamwe vaiva nenguva **dzavainzwa** vasina simba. Semuenzaniso, dzimwe nguva Mambo Dhavidhi ainzwa sekuti ‘akasimba segomo,’ asi pamwe pacho ‘aitya.’ (Pis. 30:7) Kunyange zavvo Samsoni aiva nesimba rakakura chaizvo paaibatsirwa nemweya waMwari, aiziva kuti pasina simba iroro rino bva kuna Mwari, aizova ‘munhu asina simba oita sevamwe varume veser.’ (Vat. 14:5, 6; 16:17) Jehovha ndiye aipa simba varume ava vakatendeka.

² Muapostora Pauro aiziva kuti naiyewo aida simba rino bva kuna Jehovha. (**Verenga 2 VaKorinde 12:9, 10.**) Pauro aiva nematambudziko eutano sezvakaita vakawanda vedu. (VaG. 4:13, 14) Dzimwe nguva ainetsekawo kuti aite zvakanaka. (VaR. 7:18, 19) Uye pamwe pacho ainzwa akaora mwoyo uye achityira ramangwana. (2 VaK. 1:8, 9) Asi Pauro paaiva asina simba, ndipo paaiva nesimba. Zvaiitika sei izvozvo? Jehovha aipa Pauro simba raaida kuti atsungirire matambudziko ake.

³ Jehovha anovimbisawo kuti achatipa simba rekuti titsungirire. (1 Pet. 5:10) Asi simba iroro hatingoripiwi tisina zvataita. Semuenzaniso, injini inogona kuita kuti mota ifambe. Asi mutyairi anofanira kutsika mafuta kuti ifambe. Saizvowovo, Jehovha akagadzirira kutipa simba rekuti titsungirire, asi tine matanho atinofanira kutora kuti tibatsirwe nesimba

-
1. Vashumiri vaMwari vekare vaisimbiswa sei?
 2. Nei muapostora Pauro akataura kuti ainge asina simba uye kuti aiva nesimba? (2 VaKorinde 12:9, 10)
 3. Mibvunzo ipi yatichapindura munyaya ino?

iroro. Jehovha akatipei kuti tive nesimba? Uye tinofanira kuitei kuti tipiwe simba iro-ro? Tichawana mhinduro dzemibvunzo iyoyo patinenge tichikurukura kuti Jehovha akapa sei simba vanhu vatatu vanotaurwa muBhai-bheri, vanoti: muprofita Jona, Mariya amai vaJesu, uye muapostora Pauro. Tichaonawo kuti Jehovha ari kuramba achisimbisa sei vashumiri vake mazuva ano achishandisa nzira idzodzo.

KUNYENGETERA UYE KUDZIDZA KUNOTA KUTI UWANE SIMBA

⁴ Imwe nzira yatinowana nayo simba kubva kuna Jehovha ndeyekunyengetera kwaari. Jehovha anogona kupindura minyengetero yedu nekutipa “simba rakawedzerwa pane ratagara tiinaro.” (2 VaK. 4:7) Tinogonawo kuwana simba patinoverenga Shoko rake, to-fungisia zvatinenge taverenga. (Pis. 86:11) Mashoko aJehovah ari muBhaibheri ane “simba.” (VaH. 4:12) Paunonyengetera kuna Jehovha uye paunoverenga Shoko rake, uchawana simba raunoda kuti utsungirire, urambe uchifara, kana kuti ukwanise kuita basa rakaoma. Ona kuti Jehovha akasimbisa sei muprofita Jona.

⁵ Muprofita Jona aifanira kuva nesimba. Akanga atiza basa rakaoma raakanga apiwa naJehovha. Izvi zvakaita kuti iye nevamwe vaaiva navo mungarava vapotse vafira mudutu raiva nesimba. Paakakandwa mumvura, akazviona ava munzvimbo yaasina kumbobvira ava, mudumbu rehove huru maityisa. Unofunga kuti Jona akanzwa sei? Anogona kunge akafunga kuti aizofira imomo. Uye anogona kunge akanzwa sekuti Jehovha akanga amuramba. Jona anofanira kunge akantseka chaizvo.

-
4. Tingaitei kuti tiwane simba rinobva kuna Jehovha?
 5. Nei muprofita Jona aifanira kuva nesimba?

⁶ Jona akaitei kuti awane simba paaiva ega mudumbu rehove? Chimwe chinhu chaakaita kunyengetera. (**Verenga Jona 2:1, 2, 7.**) Kunyange zvazvo akanga asina kuteerera Jehovha, Jona aiva nechivimbo chekuti Jehovha aizoteerera munyengetero wake waakapa achizvininipisa uye achiratidza kuti akanga apfidza. Jona akaratidzawo kuti aiziva Magwaro. Nei tichidaro? Mumunyengetero wake uri muna Jona chitsauko 2, anoshandisa mashoko akawanda akafanana neanowanika mu-Mapisarema. (Semuenzaniso, enzanisa Jona 2:2, 5 naPisarema 69:1; 86:7.) Zviri pachena kuti Jona ainyatsoziva magwaro iwayo. Kufungisisa mavhesi aya paaiva mudambudzik, kwakaita kuti ave nechivimbo chekuti Jehovha aizomubatsira. Pava paya, Jona akadzoserwa panyika, uye akanga agadzirira kubvuma uye kuita basa raaizopiwa.—Jona 2:10-3:4.

⁷ Muenzaniso waJona unogona kutibatsira patinenge tichisangana nematambudziko akasiyana-siyana. Semuenzaniso, imwe hama yekuTaiwan inonzi Zhiming,* ine dambudziko reurwere hwakakura. Uyewo ari kutsungirira kubatwa zvisina kunaka nevemumhuri make nekuti anoshumira Jehovha. Kuti awane simba rinobva kuna Jehovha anonyengetera uye anodzidza ari ega. Anoti: “Dzimwe nguva panomuka matambudzik, ndinonetseka chaizvo zvekuti handitokwanisi kudzidza ndiri ndega.” Asi anovimba naJehovha kuti amubatsire. Anoti: “Ndinotanga ndanyengetera kuna Jehovha, ndotora maearphones angu ndobva ndatanga kuteerera nziyo dzeUmambo. Dzimwe nguva ndinotodziimba

* Mamwe mazita akachinjwa.

6. Maererano naJona 2:1, 2, 7, Jona akasimbisa nei paaiva mudumbu rehove?
7-8. Imwe hama yekuTaiwan yakawana sei simba payaisangana nematambudzik?



**Sezvakaitika kumuprofita
Jona, tingawana sei simba
patinenge tiri mudambudziko?
(Ona ndima 6-9)**

nenzwi riri pasi kusvikira ndagadzikana. Zvadaro, ndinobva ndatanga kudzidza.”

8 Zhiming akawana simba rekutsungirira dampudziko rake kubva pakudzidza kwaaiita ari ega. Paakanga aitwa oparesheni yakakura, mumwe nesi akamuudza kuti sezvo ropa rake rakanga rava shoma, aifanira kuwedzerwa rimwe. Usiku hwekupedzisira asati aoparetna, Zhiming akanga averenga nezveimwe hanzvadzi yakaitwa oparesheni yakafanana neyainge aitwa. Hanzvadzi iyi yaiva neropa shoma kutopfuura raZhiming, asi haina kubvuma kuwedzerwa ropa uye yakapora. Zvakaitika kuhanzvadzi iyi zvakabatsira Zhiming kuti arambe akatendeka.

9 Paunenge uri mudambudziko, unombonetseka zvakanyanya here zvekuti unotadza kunyatsotaura zvauri kuda mumunyengetero? Kana kuti unonzwa here wakanyanya kune ta zvekuti haukwanisi kudzidza? Yeuka kuti Jehovha anonyatsonzwisisa mamiriro ako ezivinhu. Saka kunyange kana ukapa munyengetero mupfupi, unogona kuva nechono-

kwadi chekuti achakupa zvaunoda chaizvo. (VaEf. 3:20) Kana marwadzo ako achiita kuti zvikuomere kuti uverenge kana kudzidza, unogona kuedza kuteerera Bhaibheri rakare-kodhwa kana mabhuku anotsanangura Bhaibheri akarekodhwa. Zvinogonawo kukubatsira kana ukateerera imwe yenziyo dzedu kana kuona vhidhiyo pajw.org. Kana ukanyengetera kuna Jehovha uye ukatsvaga mhinduro dzako muzvinhu zvaanotipa, unenge uchimukumbira kuti akusimbise.

HAMA NEHANZVADZI DZAKO DZINOGONA KUKUSIMBISA

10 Jehovha anogona kushandisa hama nehanzvadzi dzedu kuti atisimbise. Dzinogona ‘kutinyaradza zvikuru’ patinosangana nedambudziko kana kuti patinotadza kuita basa rakaoma. (VaK. 4:10, 11) Tinonyanya kuda shamwari “panguva yekutambudzika.” (Zvir. 17:17) Patinonzwa tisina simba, hama nehanzvadzi dzedu dzinogona kutipa zvatinda pakurarama, kutinyaradza, uye kutikurudzira kuti tirambe tichishumira Jehovha.

9. Ungaitei kana dampudziko rikakupedza simba? (Ona wo mifananidzo.)

10. Hama nehanzvadzi dzedu dzinotisimbisa sei?

Ona kuti Mariya, amai vaJesu, vakasimbiswa sei nevamwe.

¹¹ Mariya aida simba rekuti aite kuda kwaJehovah. Funga kuti akanzwa sei paakapiwa basa rakaoma nengirozi Gabrieri. Akanga asina kuroorwa, asi aizofanira kuva nepamuvi. Akanga asina kumbobvira arera vana vase pachake, asi aizofanira kurera mukomana aizova Mesiya. Uye sezvo akanga asina kumborara nemurume, aizotsanangura sei zvese izvozvo kuna Josefa uyo aida kumuroora? —Ruka 1:26-33.

¹² Mariya akawana sei simba raaida kuti akwanise kuita basa rainge rakasiyana nemamwe ese uye rainge rakaoma? Akatsvaga kubatsirwa nevamwe. Semuenzaniso, akumbira Gabrieri kuti amuudze mamwe mashoko ane chekuita nebara racho. (Ruka 1:34) Akabva aita rwendo rwekuenda “kunyika yemakomo” yeJudha achishanyira hama yake Erizabheti. Akafambira zviripo. Erizabheti akarumbidza Mariya uye akafemerwa naJehovha kuti ataure uprofita hunokurudzira nezvemwanakomana waMariya ainge asati aberekwa. (**Verenga Ruka 1:39-45.**) Mariya akati Jehovha ainge “ashandisa simba reruko rwake.” (Ruka 1:46-51) Jehovha akasimbisa Mariya achishandisa Gabrieri uye Erizabheti.

¹³ Sezvakaitika kuna Mariya, unogonawo kusimbiswa nehamana nehanzvadzi dzako. Imwe hanzvadzi yekuBolivia inonzi Damaris yaifanira kusimbiswa saizvozvo. Baba vake vakarwara chaizvo uye chirwere chavaiva nacho chaisarapika. Pavaiva muchipatara, Damaris aida kuita zvese zvaagiona kuti arambe

11. Nei Mariya aida simba rekuti aite kuda kwaJehovha?
12. Maererano naRuka 1:39-45, Mariya akawana sei simba raaida?

13. Imwe hanzvadzi yekuBolivia yakabatsirwa sei payakumbira rubatsiro kuhama nehanzvadzi dzayo?

ainavo. (1 Tim. 5:4) Dzimwe nguva zvavisa nyore. Anoti, “Kakawanda ndainzwa sekuti handichazvikwanisi.” Damaris akatsvaga kubatsirwa here? Pakutanga haana. Anoti: “Ndaisada kunetsa hama dzangu. Ndaizviudza kuti, ‘**Jehovha** ndiye achandipa rubatsiro rwandinoda.’ Asi ndakazoona kuti ndai-zviparadzanisa nevamwe. Ndaiedza kупедза matambudzikо angu **ndega.**” (Zvir. 18:1) Damaris akasarudza kunyorera dzimwe shamwari dzake achitsanangura mamiriro ake ezvinhu. Anoti: “Handikwanisi kutsanangura kusimbiswa kwandakaitwa neshamwari dzangu dzechikristu dzine rudo. Vaiunza zvekudya kuchipatara uye vainerengera mavhesi emuBhaibheri anonyaradza. Zvinofadza chaitivo kuziva kuti hatisi tega. Tiri mumhuri yaJehovha yakakura, mhuri inoda kutibatsira, inoda kuchema nesu, uye inotikurudzira kuti tirambe tichishumira Jehovha pamwe che-te.”

¹⁴ Jehovha anoshandisawo vakuru kuti atipe simba. Ivo zvipo zvaanoshandisa kutisimbisa uye kutizorodza. (Isa. 32:1, 2) Saka panonzwa wakaora mwoyo, udza vakuru zviri kukunetsa. Pavanege vachida kukubatsira, bvuma kubatsirwa navo. Jehovha anogona kukusimbisa achivashandisa.

WANA SIMBA KUBVA PATARIRO YAKO YERAMANGWANA

¹⁵ Tariro yedu inobva muBhaibheri inogona kutipa simba. (VaR. 4:3, 18-20) Seva-Kristu, tine tariro yakazonaka yekurarama nekusingaperi, zvichida panyika inenge yava paradhiso kana kuti muUambahi hwekudenga. Tariro yedu inogona kutipa simba rekutsungirira miedzo, rekuparidza mashoko akanaka, uye rekuita mabasa

14. Nei tichifanira kubvuma kubatsirwa nevakuru?
15. Itariro ipi inokosha ine vaKristu vese?



Unofunga kuti upenuy hwako huchange
hwakaita sei munyika itsva?
(Ona ndima 19)

akasiyana-siyana muungano. (1 VaT. 1:3) Tariro iyoyo ndiyo yakasimbisawo muapostora Pauro.

¹⁶ Pauro aida kusimbisa. Mutsamba yake yaakanyorera vaKorinde, akazvifananidza nemudziyo wevhу usina kusimba. ‘Aiomerwa,’ ‘avhiringidzika,’ ‘aitambudzwa,’ uye ‘aipunzirwa pasi.’ Upenuy hwake hwaitova pangozi. (2 VaK. 4:8-10) Pauro akanyora mashoko iwayo paaiva parwendo rwake rwechitatu rweumishinari. Anogona kunge aisazviziva panguva iyoyo, asi matambudziko ake ainge asati apera. Aizorohwa nemhomho yevanhu, kusungwa, kuita tsaona nengarava, uye kiuswa mujeri.

¹⁷ Pauro akawana simba rekutsungirira nekuisa pfungwa patariro yake. (**Verenga 2 Va-Korinde 4:16-18.**) Akaudza vaKorinde kuti kunyange zvazvo muviri wake wakanga uri “kupera,” aisazorega izvozvo zvichimuodza

16. Nei muapostora Pauro aida kusimbisa?

17. Maererano na2 VaKorinde 4:16-18, chii chakabatsira Pauro kuti atsungirire miedzo?

mwoyo. Pauro akaisa pfungwa patariro yake. Tariro yake yekurarama nekusingaperi kudenaga yainge ‘yakakura kwazvo,’ zvekuti aida kutsungirira chero dambudziko kuitira kuti awane mubayiro wake. Pauro aifungisisa nezvetariro iyoyo, uye izvi zvakaita kuti an Zwe ari “mutsva zuva nezuva.”

¹⁸ Imwe hama yekuBulgaria inonzi Tihomir inosimbisa netariro yayo. Makore mashoma adarika, munin’ina wake Zdravko akafira mutsaona. Kwenguva yakati Tihomir airwadziwa chaizvo. Kuti vatsungirire, iye nevemuhuri make vanofungidzira zvichange zvakaita rumuko. Anoti: “Tinokurukura kuti tichasangana kupi naZdravko, tichamubikira zvekudya zvakaita sei, ndivanaani vaticakoka pamemberero yekutanga paanenge amutswa, uye kuti zvii zvatichamuudza nezvemazuva ekupedzisira.” Tihomir anoti kuisa pfungwa patariro yavainayo kunosimbisa mhuri yavo kuti irambe ichitsungirira uye ku-

18. Tihomir nevamwe venumuhuri make vakasimbisa sei netariro yeramangwana?

ti irambe ichimirira nguva iyo Jehovha acha-mutsa munin'ina wake.

19 Ungasimbisa sei tariro yako yeramangwana? Kana uine tariro yekurarama nekusinga-peri panyika, verenga nezvekutsanangurwa kunoitwa Paradhiso muBhaibheri uye fungisa nezvayo. (Isa. 25:8; 32:16-18) Fungidzira kuti upenyu huchange hwakaita sei munyika itsva. Zvione urimo. Ndiani wauri kuona? Zvii zvauri kunzwa nenzeve dzako? Uri kunzwa sei mumwoyo mako? Kuti ukwanise kufungidzira zvazvichange zvakaita, tarisa mifananidzo yeParadhiso iri mumabhuku edu kana kuti ona mavhidhiyo emumhanzi akadai seinonzi *Nyika Itsva, Yatosvika*, kana kuti *Fungidzira Nguva Yacho*. Kana tikagara tichiwana nguva yekufungidzira zvinenge zvakaita nyika itsva, matambudzikzo edu achava 'enguva diki uye akareruka.' (2 VaK. 4:17) Achishandisa tariro yaakakupa, Jehovha ari kukubatsira kuti urambe uchitsungirira matambudzikzo.

19. Ungaitei kuti usimbiswe netariro yako yeramangwana? (Onawo mufananidzo.)

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Kunyengetera uye kudzidza kunokubatsira sei kuti uwane simba?
- Hama nehanzvadzi dzako dzinokubatsira sei kuti uwane simba?
- Tariro yako yeramangwana inokubatsira sei kuti uwane simba?

20 Kunyange patinonzwa tisina simba, "Mwari achaita kuti tiwane simba." (Pis. 108: 13) Jehovha akatokupa zvaunoda kuti uwane simba rino bva kwaari. Saka paunenge uchida kubatsirwa kuti uite rimwe basa, utsungirire muedzo, kana kuti urambe uchifara, nyengetera kuna Jehovha nemwoyo wese uye tsvaga kutungamirirwa naye kuburikidza nekudzidza uri wega. Bvuma kukurudzirwa Nehama nehanzvadzi dzako. Gara uchiwana nguva yekufunga nezvetariro yako yeramangwana. Kana ukadaro, uchabva 'wasimbiswe nesimba rese maererano nesimba raMwari rinokudzwa kuti ukwanise kutsungirira zvinhu zvese uine mwoyo murefu nemufaro.'—VaK. 1:11.

20. Tingaitei kuti tiwane simba kunyange patinenge tichinzwa tisina kusimba?

KUTSANANGURWA KWEMUFANANIDZO Peji 16: Hananzvadzi iri matsi ichifungisisa nezvezimbiso iri muBhaibheri uye ichiona vhidihiyo yemumhanzi kuti ikwanise kufungidzira zvichange zvakaita upenyu hwayo munyika itsva

Nzwisisa Zvakazara Shoko raMwari

RWIYO 95

Chiedza Chiri
Kuramba Chichijeka

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Kudzidza Bhaibheri kuno nagona kuita kuti tifare kweupenyu hwedu hwese, kunotibatsira uye kunotiswededa pedyo naBaba vedu vekudenga. Munyaya ino tichaona kuti tingangorora sei “kufara neku-reba nekukwirira nekudzi-ka” kweShoko raMwari.

“Nzwisisa zvakazara chinonzi kufara nekureba nekukwirira nekudzika.” –VAEF. 3:18.

NGATITII uri kuda kutenga imba. Chii chaungada kuona usati waitenga? Ungagutsikana nekuona mufananidzo weimba yacho chete here? Zviri pachena kuti unoda kuenda kunoona imba yacho, uchitenderera uchiona kuti yakamira sei kunze nemukati, uchiongorora makamuri ayo ese uye kuti akakura sei. Ungatoda kuongorora purani yemba yacho kuti uone kuti yakavakwa sei. Saka ungada kuona zvese zvakaita imba yauri kuda kutenga.

² Tinogona kuitawo zvakafanana patinoverenga uye kudzidza Bhaibheri. Mumwe muongorori weBhaibheri akafananidza zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri “nechivakwa chihombe, chakareba uye chine faundesheni yakadzika.” Saka tingaitei kuti tinyatsoziva zviri muBhaibheri? Kana ukangoriverenga uchikurumidza unogona kungoziva “zvinhu zvekutanga zvemashoko matsvene aMwari.” (VaH. 5:12) Asi sezvo uchifanira kupinda “mukati” memba kuti unyatsoziva zvayakaita, unofanirawo kunyatso-dzidza Bhaibheri kuti uwedzere kurinzwisia. Nzira yakanaka chaizvo yekudzidza Bhaibheri ndeyekuona kuti zvikamu zvaro zvakasiyana-siyana zvinopindirana *sei*. Edza kunzwisia kuti ichokwadi **chipi** chaunotenda uye kuti *nei* uchichitenda.

³ Kuti tinzwisisse zvizere Shoko raMwari, tinofanira kunyatso-dzidza chokwadi cheBhaibheri. Muapostora Pauro akakuru-

1-2. Ndeipi nzira yakanaka zvikuru yekuverenga uye kudzidza Bhaibheri? Taura muenzaniso.

3. Muapostora Pauro akakurudzira hama nehanzvadzi dzake kuti dziitei, uye nei akadaro? (VaEfeso 3:14-19)

dzira hama nehanzvadzi dzake dzechiKristu kuti dzinyatsodzidza Shoko raMwari kuitira kuti ‘dzikwanise kunzwisia zvakazara chino-nzi **kufara nekureba nekukwirira nekudzika’** kwechokwadi. Izvozvo zvaizoita kuti vawedzere ‘kudzika midzi uye kusimbisa’ pakutenda kwavo. (**Verenga VaEfeso 3:14-19.**) Tinofanira kuitawo izvozvo. Ngationei kuti tinganyatsodzidza sei Shoko raMwari kuitira kuti tiwedzere kurinzwisia.

DZIDZA CHOKWADI CHAKADZAMA CHEBHAIBHERI

4 SevaKristu, hatingogutsikani nekuziva dzidziso dzekutanga dzeBhaibheri. Tichibatsirwa nemweya mutsvene waMwari, tinoda kudzidza “kunyangе zvinhu zvakadzama zvaMwari.” (1 VaK. 2:9, 10) Unogona kunyatsodzidza Bhaibheri uri wega nechinangwa chekuwedzera kuswedera pedyo naJehovha. Semuenzaniso, unogona kudzidza nezvekuti akaratidza sei rudo rwake kuvashumiri vake vekare uye kuti izvozvo zvinoratidza sei kuti anokudawo. Unogona kudzidza nezvekuti Jehovha ai-da kuti valIsraeri vamunamate sei, woenzanisa izvozvo nezvaanoda kuti tiite pakumunamata mazuva ano. Kana kuti unogona kunyatsodzidza uprofita hwakazadziswa naJesu muupenyu hwake uye muushumiri hwake paaiva panika.

5 Vamwe vanhu vanonyatsoda kudzidza Bhaibheri vakabvunzwa kuti ndezvipi zvinhu zvakadzama zvavanoda kuongorora muShoko raMwari. Zvimwe zvavakataura zviri mubhokisi rakanzi “Nyaya Dzekudzidza Uri Wega.” Unogona kuwana mufaro wakakura pakudzidza nyaya dzakadaro uchibatsirwa neWatch Tower

4. Tingaitei kuti tiwedzere kuswedera pedyo naJehovha? Taura mienzaniso.

5. Pane here nyaya yaunoda kutsvakurudza paunenge uchidzidza uri wega?

Nyaya Dzekudzidza Uri Wega

1. Kubudiswa pachena kwedingindira reBhai- bheri kubva muna Genesi kusvika kuna Zvakazarurwa
2. Kuwedzera kunzwisia zvinorehwa nezita raJehovha
3. Kuti sungano dzinotaurwa muBhaibheri dzakabatana papi nechinangwa chaMwari
4. Kukosha kwezvibayiro zvaifanira kupiwa maererano neMutemo waMozisi
5. Kukurudzirwa kwatinoitwa neuprofita hwalsaya hwekudzokera kwevalsraeri kunyika yavo
6. Mashandisiro anoita Jehovha mweya wake mutsvene pakuita kuda kwake
7. Kufanana kweuprofita huri mubhuku ra- Dhanieri nehuri mubhuku raZvakazarurwa

Publications Index kana kuti *Bhuku Rinobatsira Zvapupu zvaJehovha Pakutsvakurudza*. Kudzidza Bhaibheri zvakadzama kunogona kusimbisa kutenda kwako uye kukubatsira kuwana “ruzivo pamusoro paMwari.” (Zvir. 2:4, 5) Iye zvino ngationgororei chimwe chokwadi chakadzama cheBhaibheri chatinogona kudzidza nezvacho.

FUNGISA NEZVECHINANGWA CHAMWARI

6 Chimbofunga zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri nezvechinangwa chaMwari. Pane musiyanu wakakura pakati peurongwa nechinangwa. *Urongwa* hwakafanana nenzira inogona kukuhendesa kunzvimbio yauri kuda kusvika. Asi kana nzira ikavharwa inogona kutadza kuku-svitsa kwauri kuda kuenda. Asi tinogona kufananidza *chinangwa* nenzvimbio yauri kuda kusvika. Tinonyatsoziva nzvimbio yatiri kuda kuenda asi tinogona kushandisa nzira dzakasiyana-siyana kuti tisvike ikoko. Kana imwe nzira ikavharwa, tinogona kushandisa imwe ya-cho. Jehovha akazivisa zvishoma nezvishoma ‘nezvechinangwa chake chisingagumi’ muBhaibheri. (Ona *study note* iri pana VaEfeso 3:11 muBhaibheri reChirungu rekudzidza.) Jehovha anogona kusarudza nzira dzakasiyana-siyana kuti azadzise chinangwa chake uye nguva dzese anobudirira nekuti anoita “kuti zvinhu zvese zviende nepaanoda kuti chinangwa chake chizadziswe.” (Zvir. 16:4) Uye zvinoitwa naJehovha zvinoramba zviripo nekusingaperi. Chinangwa chaJehovha ndechipi uye zvii zvaakachinja kuitira kuti achizadzise?

7 Mwari akaudza murume nemudzimai ve-kutanga chinangwa chaakavasikira. Vaifanira ‘kubereka vowanda vozadza nyika voitonga, vova nesimba pazvisikwa zvese zvipenyu’ zvi-ri panyika. (Gen. 1:28) Adhamu naEvha pava-kapanduka zvichiita kuti vanhu vave nechivi, chinangwa chaMwari hachina kuguma. Aka-chinja nzira yaaizochizadzisa nayo. Akabva atosarudza kuti pazova neUmambo hwekude-nja hwaizozadzisa chinangwa chake chaaka-nja asikira vanhu nenyika. (**Verenga Mateu**

6. (a) Musiyanu upi uripo pakati peurongwa nechinangwa? (b) Nei zvinganzi chinangwa chaJehovha chaakasikira vanhu nenyika ‘hachigumi’? (VaEfeso 3:11)

7. Vanhu ve-kutanga pavakapanduka, Jehovha akachinja sei nzira yaaizozadzisa nayo chinangwa chake? (Mateu 25:34)

25:34.) Panguva yake yakakodzera, Jehovha nerudo rwake akatuma Mwanakomana wa-ke wedangwe panyika kuti adzidzise vanhu nezveUmambo hwacho uye kuti ape upenuy hwake kuti atidzikinure pachivi nerufu. Je-su akazomutswa ndokudzokera kudenga kuti atonge saMambo weUmambo hwaMwari. Asi pane zvakawanda zvatinogona kufunga nezva-zvo nezvechinangwa chaMwari.

8 Dingindira guru reBhaibheri nderekuti zi-ta raJehovha richarevererwa achishandisa Umambo hwake hunotungamirirwa naKri-stu kuti azadzise chinangwa chaakasikira nyi-ka. Chinangwa chaJehovha hachigoni ku-chinjwa. Akavimbisa kuti achatochizadzisa. (Isa. 46:10, 11, mashoko emuzasi; VaH. 6: 17, 18) Nekufamba kwenguva, nyika ichachi-njwa yova paradhiso, umo vana vaAdhamu na-Evha vasina chivi uye vakarurama ‘vachanaki-dzwa neupenyu nekusingaperi.’ (Pis. 22:26) Asi izvi handizvo zvega zvichazadziswa na-Jehovha. Chinangwa chake chikuru ndeche-kubatanidza vashumiri vake vese, vekudenga nevepanyika. Zvadaro, vese vanenge vachira-rama vacharamba vakavimbika kwaari seMu-tongi wavo. (**Verenga VaEfeso 1:8-11.**) Nzira iyi inoshandiswa naJehovha pakuzadzisa chinangwa chake inoshamisa chaizvo!

FUNGISA NEZVERAMANGWANA RAKO

9 Funga nezveuprofita hwakataurwa naJe-hovha mumunda weEdheni, hwakanyorwa pa-na Genesisi 3:15.* Hunotaura nezvezviitiko zvaizozadzisa chinangwa chake asi zviitiko izvozvo zvaizoitika papera zviuru zvemakore.

* Ona nyaya yakanzi “Pane Uprofita Hwekare Hunokosha Kwauri” iri muNharireyomurindi yaJuly 2022.

8. (a) Dingindira reBhaibheri nderekutii? (b) Sezvino-tsanganurwa pana VaEfeso 1:8-11, ndechipi chinangwa chikuru chaJehovah? (Ona mufananidzo uri pakavha.)

9. Kuverenga Bhaibheri kunoita kuti tione zvinhu zvipi zvichaitika kumberi mberi mune ramangwana?



Uchanzwa uri pedyo naJehovah zvakadini pashure pekudzidza nezvake kwemabhiriyoni emakore?
(Ona ndima 11)

Semuenzaniso, Mwari akaudza Abrahamu kuti pashure pezvizvarwa zvakawanda, mumwe wevazukuru vake aizova Kristu. (Gen. 22:15-18) Muna 33 C.E., Jesu akarumwa chitsitsinho sezvainge zvagara zvataurwa. (Mab. 3:13-15) Chiitiko chekupedzisira cheuprofita ihwo-hwo ndecheckupwanywa kwemusoro waSatani, uye chichiri nenguva inopfuura makore 1 000 kuti chiitike. (Zvak. 20:7-10) Bhaibheri rinoratidzawo kuti patori nezvimwe zvinhu zvichaitika sezvo ruvengo ruri pakati penyika yaSatani nesangano raJehovah runosvika pekupedzisira.

¹⁰ Funga nezvezviitiko izvi zvinotyisa zvakagara zvataurwa neBhaibheri. Chekutanga, nyika dzichazivisa kuti “kwava nerunyararo uye hapana chichatiwana!” (1 VaT. 5:2, 3) “Pakarepo,” kutambudzika kukuru kuchatanga nyika padzicharwisa zvitendero zvese zvenhema. (Zvak. 17:16) Kana izvozvo zvaitika, pangangova nekuratidzwa kunoshamisa ‘kweMwanakanomana wemunhu achiuya ari pamakore ekudenga nesimba nekubwinya kukuru.’ (Mat.

24:30) Jesu achatonga vanhu, achiparadzana makwai nembudzi. (Mat. 25:31-33, 46) Panguva iyi, Satani acharamba achirwisana naJehovah. Sezvo achivenga vanhu vaMwari zvikuru, achaита kuti nyika dzinenge dzabatana idzo dzinonzi neBhaibheri Gogi wenyika yeMagogi dzirwise vanhu vaJehovah. (Ezek. 38:2, 10, 11) Pane imwe nguva, vakazodzwa vanenye vachiri panyika vachaendeswa kudenga kuti vabatane naKristu nemauto ake ekudenga kuti varwe hondo yeAmagedhoni, chiitiko chekupedzisira pakutambudzika kukuru.* (Mat. 24:31; Zvak. 16:14, 16) Zvadaro, Kotonha kwaKristu Kwemakore 1 000 panyika kuchabva kwtanga.—Zvak. 20:6.

¹¹ Iye zvino funga nezveramangwana rako pashure peMakore 1 000 Ekutonga kwaKristu. Bhaibheri rinoti Musiki wedu “akatoisa nguva isingagumi mumwoyo [medu].” (Mup. 3:11) Funga kuti izvozvo zvinorevei uye kuti

* Kuti udzidze kuti unggadzirira sei zviiitiko zvinotyisa zvichauya munguva pfupi iri kutevera, ona bhuku rinonzi *Umambo hwa-Mwari Huri Kutonga!* peji 230.

10. (a) Zvinhu zvipi zvichaitika munguva pfupi iri kuuya?
(b) Tingagadzirira sei pfungwa dzedu nemwoyo? (Ona mashoko emuzasi.)

11. Ushamwari hwako naJehovah huchange hwamira sei pauchange wava kurarama nekusingaperi? (Onawo mu-fananidzo.)



Fungidzira kufara kwauchaita munyika itsva uchiziva kuti wakabatsira vamwe kuti vave Zvapupu zvaJehovha uye vadzidzi vaJesu!

(Ona ndima 14)

ushamwari hwako naJehovha huchange hwai-ta sei. Bhuku riondzi *Swedera Pedyo naJehovha* papeji 319, rine mashoko aya anofadza ekuti: “Pashure pekurarama kwemazana emakore, kwezviuru zvemakore, mamiriyoni kuyange mabhiriyyoni emakore, tichange tava kuziva zvakawanda nezvaJehovha Mwari kufuura zvatiri kuziva iye zvino. Asi tichangoramba tichiona kuti pane zvakawanda zvatissiri kuziva. . . . Upenyu husingaperi huchange huine zvakakanaka zvakawanda zvakasiyana-siyana zvatisingagoni kufungidzira uye chikuru chacho ndecekuti tichangoramba tichiswederu pedyo naJehovha.” Iye zvino patinoramba tichidzidza Shoko raMwari, chii chimwe chatinowana?

TARISA KUDENGA

¹² Shoko raMwari rinotipa nzwisa yezvavzvaita kuva pamberi paJehovha “kumusoro”

12. Tingaita sei kuti tione zviri kumusoro kudenga? Tau-ra muenzaniso.

kudenga. (Isa. 33:5) Bhaibheri rinoratidza zvinhu zvinoshamisa zvine chekuita naJehovha uye chikamu chekudenga chesangano rake. (Isa. 6:1-4; Dhan. 7:9, 10; Zvak. 4:1-6) Semuenzaniso tinogona kuverenga nezvezvinhu zvinoshamisa zvakaonekwa naEzekieri ‘denga parakavhurika akatanga kuona zviratidzo zva-Mwari.’—Ezek. 1:1.

¹³ Fungawo nezvebasa raJesu kudenga sa-Mambo wedu anotonga uye Mupristi Mukuru ane tsitsi. Kuburikidza naye, tinogona kuswederu “kuchigaro cheumambo chenyasha” mununyengetero tokumbira ngoni uye rubatsiro “panguva yakakodzera.” (**Verenga VaHebheru 4:14-16.**) Ngatisarega zuva richipfuura tisina kufungisisa zvatakaitirwa naJehovha naJe-su uye zvavari kutiitira vari kudenga. Kuda kwavanotiita kunofanira kubaya mwoyo yedu kwoita kuti tishingaire pakunamata kwatinoita Jehovha.—2 VaK. 5:14, 15.

13. Chii chaunoonga pane zviri kuitwa naJesu kudenga sezvinotsanangurwa pana VaHebheru 4:14-16?

¹⁴ Imwe yenzira dzakanaka chaizvo yekurati-dza kuonga kwatinoita Mwari wedu neMwanakomana wake ndeyekuedza kubatsira vamwe kuti vave Zvapupu zvaJehovha uye vadzidzi vaJesu. (Mat. 28:19, 20) Izvi ndizvo zvakaitwa nemuapostora Pauro achionga Mwari naKristu. Aiziva kuti Jehovha anoda kuti “vanhu vakasiyana-siyana vaponeswe uye vasvike pakuva neruzivo rwakarurama pamusoro pecho-kwadi.” (1 Tim. 2:3, 4) Akashanda nesimba zvikuru muushumiri hwake achibatsira vanhu vakawanda kuti ‘aponese vamwe nenzira dze-se dzaaikwanisa.’—1 VaK. 9:22, 23.

WANA MUFARO PAKUONGORORA SHOKO RAMWARI

¹⁵ Munyori wepisarema rekutanga anotaura nezvemunhu anofara uye anobudirira seu-ya “anofarira mutemo waJehovha” uye “ano-fungisira mutemo wake siku nesikati.” (Pis. 1:1-3; mashoko emuzasi) Achitaura nezve-

14. Ndechipi chimwe chirhu chakanaka chaizvo chatinogona kuita kuti tiratidze kuonga kwatinoita Jehovha na-Jesu? (Onawo mifananidzo.)

15. Maererano naPisarema 1:2, chii chichaita kuti tifare?

rugwaro urwu mubhuku rake rintonzi *Studies in the Psalms*, mushanduri weBhaibheri anonzzi Joseph Rotherham akataura kuti munhu anofanira “kufarira chaizvo mazano aMwari zvekuti anoatsvaga, anoadzidza, uye anofungisira nezvawo.” Akawedzerawo kuti “kana zuva rikapfuura munhu asina kuverenga Bhaibheri, zuva racho rinenge ratambiswa.” Uno-gona kuwana mufaro pakudzidza Bhaibheri kana ukaita zvese zvaunogona kuti udzidze zvinhu zvakawanda zvinokosha zvirimo, uchi-onia kuti zvakabatana papi. Kuongorora zve-se zvakaita Shoko raMwari kunoita kuti ufare chaizvo.

¹⁶ Chokwadi chakazonaka chatinodzidziswa naJehovha muShoko rake hachina kuyanya kuoma kuti tichinzvisise. Munyaya inotevera tichakurukura chimwe chokwadi chakadzama chine chekuita netemberi huru yaJehovha yemweya yakatsanangurwa naPau-ro mutsamba yake kuvaKristu vechiHebheru. Dai kuongorora nyaya iyoyo kukaita kuti ufare chaizvo.

16. Tichakurukurei munyaya inotevera?

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Chinangwa chikuru chaJe-hovha ndechei?
- Bhaibheri rinoitiudzei nezve-ramangwana redu?
- Tingaita sei kuti tione zviri kumusoro kudenga?

RWIYO 93

Komborerai Kuunga
na Kwedu

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Imwe yedzidziso dzakadzama dziri muShoko raMwari ine chekuita netemberi huru yaJehovah yemweya. Temberi iyoyo chii? Nyaya ino ichatsana-nangura mashoko anowanika mubhuku reBhaibheri raVaHebheru ane chekuita netemberi iyi. Dai nyaya ino ikakubatsira kuwedzera kukoshesa ropafadzo yaui-nayo yekunamata Jehovah.

Koshesa Ropafadzo Yako Yekunamata Mutemberi yaJehovah Yemweya

“Namatai iye akasika denga nenyika.” –ZVAK. 14:7.

KUDAI ngirozi yaizotaura newe, waizoiteerera here? Mazuva ano, pane ngirozi iri kutaura “kumarudzi ese, nemadzinza nendimi nevanhu.” Iri kutii? “Ityai Mwari mumukudze . . . Namatai iye akasika denga nenyika.” (Zvak. 14:6, 7) Jehovah ndiyе chete Mwari wechokwadi anofanira kunamatwa nemunhu wese. Tinotenda chaizvo kuti akatipa mukana wakakosha wekumunamata mutemberi yake huru yemweya!

² Chii chinombonzi temberi yemweya, uye tingawana kipi mashoko anoitsanangura? Temberi yemweya haisi chivakwa chaicho chinooneka, asi ***urongwa hwaJehovah hwekuti vanhu vamunamate zvinogamuchirika hwakavapo kuburikidza nechibayiro cherudzikinguro chaJesu.*** Muapostora Pauro akatsana-nangura urongwa uhwu mutsamba yaakanyorera vaKristu vechiHebheru vaigara muJudhiya.*

³ Nei Pauro akanyora tsamba yake kuvaKristu vechiHebheru vaigara muJudhiya? Pangangodaro paiva nezvikonzero zviviri zvinokosha. Chekutanga, kuti avakurudzire. Vakawanda vavo vange vakarererwa muchitendero chechiJudha. Vaya vaimbova vatungamiriri vavo vechitendero vangangodaro vaivashorera kuva vaKristu. Nei vaidaro? Nekuti vaKristu vakanga vasina temberi yekunamatira, vaisava neatari

* Kuti uone zvakaitsa bhuku raVaHebheru, ona vhidhiyo inonzi, *Kusuma Bhuku raVaHebheru*, iri pajw.org.

1. Ngirozi iri kutii, uye izvozvo zvinofanira kuita kuti tiitei?
2. Chii chinonzi temberi yaJehovah yemweya? (Onawo bhokisi rakanzi “Zvaisingarevi.”)
- 3-4. Nei Pauro akanyorera tsamba vaKristu vechiHebheru vaigara muJudhiya, uye akavabatsira sei?

yekupira zvibayiro kuna Mwari, uye vaisava nevapristi vaivashumira. Izvi zvaigona kuodza mwoyo vadzidzi vaKristu uye kuderedza kutenda kwavo. (VaH. 2:1; 3:12, 14) Vamwe vavo vangangodaro vaimbopindwa nepfungwa yekuda kudzokera kuchitendero chechiJudha.

⁴ Chechipiri, Pauro akaudza vaKristu ivavo vechiHebheru kuti vakanga vasiri kushanda nesimba kuti vanzwisise dzidziso itsva kana kuti dzakadzama dzemweya, kureva “zvekudya zvikukutu” zvinowanika muShoko raMwari. (VaH. 5:11-14) Zviri pachena kuti vamwe vavo vakanga vachiri kutevedzera Mutemo waMozisi. Asi Pauro akatsanangura kuti zvibayiro zvaidiwa neMutemo zvaiskwanisa kubvisa chivi zvachose. Izvi ndizvo zvakaita kuti Mutemo ‘usiyiwe.’ Saka Pauro akabva adzidzisa chimwe chokwadi chakadzama. Akayeuchidza hama nehanzvadzi dzake ‘nezvetariro iri nani’ yakavapo nechibayiro chaJesu iyo yaigona kunyatsovabatsira kuti vaswedere “pedyo naMwari.”—VaH. 7: 18, 19.

⁵ Pauro akatsanangurira hama nehanzvadzi dzake dzechiHebheru kuti nei manamatiro avo echikristu ainge akanaka chaizvo kupfuura manamatiro avaimboita kare. Zvaiitiwa muchitendero chechiJudha zvaingova ‘**mumvuri** wezvichauya, asi **chinhu chacho chaicho** ndechaKristu.’ (VaK. 2:17) Mumvuri wakada kungoti fananei nezvakaita chinhu chinenge chaita kuti mumvuri wacho uvepo, asi hausi chinhu chacho chaicho. Saizvozvovo, manamatiro aiitwa muchiJudha aingova mumvuri wechinhu chaicho chaizouya. Tinofanira kunzwisisa urongwa hwakaitwa naJehovha kuti huvepo kuti zvivi zvedu

5. Zvii zvatinofanira kunzwisisa mubhuku raVaHebheru, uye nei tichifanira kudaro?

Zvaisingarevi

- Temberi yemweya haisi temberi yakaone-kwa naEzekieri pane zvaakaratidzwa, iyo inonyanya kutaura zvinodiwa naJehovah pakunamata kwakachena uye kuti kwakadzorerwa sei mazuva ano.—Ezek. 40:1-5.*
- Haisi “temberi tsvene yaJehovah,” iyo inoreva vakazodzwa vari kushumira muungano yechiKristu.—VaEf. 2:19-22; 1 VaK. 3:16, 17; 2 VaK. 6:16.#
- Haisi paradhiso yedu yemweya iyo inoreva rugare uye kubatana kwatakaita sehama nehanzvadzi nekuti tese tinonamata Je-hovah mutemberi yake yemweya.

* Ona bhuku rionanzi *Jehovah Anodzorera Kunamata Kwakachena!* peji 240.

Ona bhokisi rakanzi “Kujekesa Kwakaita Mweya Zvino-rehwa Netemberi Yemweya” riri muNharireyomurindi ya-July 15, 2010, peji 22.

zviregererwe kuitira kuti timunamate zvinogamuchirika. Ngatienzanisei “mumvuri” (manamatiro aiitwa muchiJudha) ‘nechinhu chacho chaicho’ (manamatiro echikristu), sekutsanangurwa kwazvinoitwa muna VaHebheru. Kuita izvozvo kuchatibatsira kuti ti-wedzere kunzwisisa temberi yemweya, uye kuti isu tinobatanidzwa sei muurongwa hwa-cho.

TEBHENEKERI

⁶ **Mumvuri.** Zvaitaurwa naPauro aizviterra patebhenekeri yakagadzirwa panguva

6. Tebhenekeri yaishandiswa sei?

yaMozisi muna 1512 B.C.E. (Ona chati yakanzzi “Mumvuri—Chinhu Chacho Chaicho.”) Tebhenekeperi yaiva chinhu chainge chakaita setende chaitakurwa nevaIsraeri pavaibva pane imwe nzvimbo vachienda pane imwe. Vakaishandisa kwemakore anenge 500 kusvikira temberi yavakwa muJerusalem. (Eks. 25:8, 9; Num. 9:22) “Tende rekusanganira” iri raiva nzvimbo yaishandisa nevaIsraeri pakuswedera pedyo naMwari, pakupa zvibayiro zvavo, uye pakunamata kwavo. (Eks. 29:43-46) Asi tebhenekeperi yaimiririrawo chimwe chinhu chakanaka zvikuru chaizouya kuvaKristu.

7 Chinhu chacho chaicho. Tebhenekeperi yaiva ‘mumvuri wezvinhu zvekudenga,’ uye yaifananidzira temberi huru yemweya yaJehovha. Pauro akati “tende irori [kana kuti tebhenekeperi] mufananidzo wenguva ino.” (VaH. 8:5; 9:9) Saka panguva yaakanyorera vaHebheru, temberi yemweya yakanga yatova chinhu chaicho kuvaKristu. Yakavapo muna 29 C.E. Gore iroro, Jesu akabhabhatidza, akazodzwa nemweya mutsvene, uye akatanga kushumira ‘semupristi mukuru anopfuura vamwe vese’ mutemberi yaJehovha yemweya.* —VaH. 4:14; Mab. 10:37, 38.

MUPRISTI MUKURU

8 Mumvuri. Mupristi mukuru aipiwa simba rekumiririra vanhu pamberi paMwari. Aroni, mupristi mukuru wekutanga muIsraeri, akagadzwa naJehovha pakatsaurirwa tebhenekeperi. Asi sezvakatsanangurwa naPa-

* VaHebheru ndiro chete bhuku riri muMagwaro echikristu echigiriki rinotaura nevajesu seMupristi Mukuru.

7. Temberi yemweya yakavapo riini?

8-9. Maererano naVaHebheru 7:23-27, musiyano upi wakura uri pakati pevapristi vakuru velsraeri neMupristi Mukuru anopfuura vamwe vese, Jesu Kristu?

uro, “vazhinji vaishanda sevapristi, mumwe achizotsiviwa nemumwe, nekuti rufu rwaivatadzisa kuramba varipo.”* (**Verenga VaHebheru 7:23-27.**) Uye sevanhu vane chivi, vaprasti vakuru ivavo vaifanira kupa zvibayiro zvezvivi zvavo pachavo. Uyu musiyano wakakura chaizvo pakati pevapristi vakuru veIsraeri neMupristi Mukuru anopfuura vamwe vese, Jesu Kristu.

9 Chinhu chacho chaicho. SeMupristi wedu Mukuru, Jesu Kristu “mushumiri . . . wemutende rechokwadi, rakamiswa naJehovha, kwete nemunhu.” (VaH. 8:1, 2) Pauro akatsanangura kuti, “sezvo [Jesu] achirambari mupenyu nekusingaperi, hapana anomutsiva semupristi.” Pauro akawedzera kuti Jesu ‘haana kusvibisa, akaparadzaniswa nevatadzi’ uye kuti kusiyana nevapristi vakuru veIsraeri, “haafaniri kupa zvibayiro mazuva ese” achiitira zvivi zvake pachake. Iye zvino ngatikurukurei misiyano iri pakati peatari nezvibayiro zvaishandisa pakunamata kwechiJudha nezvinoshandisa pakunamata kwechiKristu.

ATARI NEZVIBAYIRO

10 Mumvuri. Pedyo nepaipindwa napo mutebhenekeri paiva neatari yemhangura yaihandisa pakupa zvibayiro zvemhuka kuna Jehovha. (Eks. 27:1, 2; 40:29) Asi zvibayiro izvozvo zvaisakwanisa kuita kuti vanhu varegererewe zvakakwana pazvivi zvavo. (VaH. 10:1-4) Kupiwa kwaiitwa zvibayiro zvemhuka nguva nenguva patebhenekeperi kwaimiririra chibayiro chimwe chete chaizoita kuti vanhu vanyatsocheneswa pazvivi zvavo.

* Maererano nerimwe bhuku, panogona kunge pakava nevapristi vakuru 84 mulusraeri kusika pakazoparadzwia temberi yaiva muJerusalem muna 70 C.E.

10. Zvibayiro zvaipiwa paatari yemhangura zvaimirirrei?

Mumvuri

Chihu Chacho Chaicho



¹¹ **Chihu chacho chaicho.** Jesu aiziva kuti Jehovah ainge amutuma panyika kuti ape upenyu hwake sechibayiro chekudzikanura vanhu. (Mat. 20:28) Saka paakabhabhatidza, Jesu akazvipa kuti aite zvaidiwa na-Jehovah. (Joh. 6:38; VaG. 1:4) Jesu akazvipa paatari yekufananidzira iyo yaimiririra “kuda” kwaMwari. Kuda kwaJehovah kwava kwekuti Mwanakomana wake ape chibayiro chakakwana cheupenyu hwake. Jesu akapa upenyu hwake “kamwe chete zvikabva zvakwana” kuti ayananise kana kuti afukidze zvachose, zvivi zvemunhu wese anagenta muna Kristu. (**Verenga VaHebheru 10: 5-7, 10.**) Iye zvino ngationgororei kuti zvinhu zvaiva mukati metebhenekeri zvaimiriri-rei.

11. Jesu akazvipa sechibayiro paatari ipi? (VaHebheru 10:5-7, 10)

NZVIMBO TSVENE NENZVIMBO TSVENETSVENE

¹² **Mumvuri.** Mutebheneke maiva nezvinhu zvakaita sezvaiva mutemberi dzakazovakwa muJerusarema. Maiva nenzvimbo mbiri, “Nzvimbo Tsvene” uye “Nzvimbo Tsvenetsvene” idzo dzainge dzakaparadzaniawa neketeni. (VaH. 9:2-5; Eks. 26:31-33) Mukati *meNzvimbo Tsvene* maiva nechigadziko chemarambi chegoridhe, atari yekupisira rusenzi, uye tafura yechingwa chekuratidza. “Vapristi vakazodzwa” ndivo chete vaibvumirwa kupinda muNzvimbo Tsvene kuti vaite mabasa avo matsvene. (Num. 3:3, 7, 10) *Nzvimbo Tsvenetsvene* yaiva neareka yesungano yakagadzirwa negoridhe iyo yaimiririra kuvapo kwaJehovah. (Eks. 25:21, 22) Mupristi mukuru ndiye chete aibvumirwa

12. Ndivanaani vaigona kupinda munzvimbo imwe nei-mwe yemutebheneke?

kudarika nepaketeni achipinda muNzvimbos Tsvenetsvene kamwe chete pagore paZuva Rekuyananisira. (Revh. 16:2, 17) Gore negore, aipinda neropa remhuka kuti ayananisire zvivi zvake pachake uye zverudzi rwacho rwese. Jehovha akazojekesa zvaimiririrwa nezvinhu izvi zvaiva patebhenekeperi achishandisa mweya mutsvene wake.—VaH. 9:6-8.*

13 Chinhu chacho chaicho. Vadzidzi vaKristu vashoma ndivo vanozodzwa nemwuya mutsvene. Ve144 000 ava vachashumira sevapristi kudenga naJesu. (Zvak. 1:6; 14:1) **Nzvimbo Tsvene** yetebhenekeri inomiririra kuonekwa kwavo sevanakomana vaMwari pavanenge vachiri panyika. (VaR. 8:15-17) **Nzvimbo Tsvenetsvene** yetebhenekeri inomiririra kudenga, kunogara Jehovha. “Keten” raiparadzanisa Nzvimbo Tsvene neNzvimbo Tsvenetsvene raimiririra muviri waJesu wenyama uyo waimutadzisa kupinda mudenga seMupristi Mukuru anopfuura vamwe vese wetemberi yemweya. Nekupa kwaakaita muvirи wake wenyama sechibayiro achiitira vanhu, Jesu akavhurira vaKristu vese vakazodzwa nzira yekuenda kudenga. Vanofanirawo kusiya miviri yavo wenyama kuti vagamuchire mubayiro wavo wekudenga. (VaH. 10:19, 20; 1 VaK. 15:50) Pashure pekunge amutswa, Jesu akapinda muNzvimbos Tsvenetsvene yetemberi yemweya, maachazobatana nevakazodzwa vese.

14 Tinonyatsoona kunaka kwakaita urongwa hwaJehovha hwekunamata kwakache-na hwakavapo kuburikidza nechibayiro che-

* Kuti uzive kuti zvaiitwa nemupristi mukuru pazuva rekuyananisira zvairevei, ona vhidhiyo ionzni *The Tent* iyo iri pajw.org.

13. Nzvimbo Tsvene uye Nzvimbos Tsvenetsvene yetebhenekeri dzinomiririrei pakunamata kwechiKristu?

14. Maererano naVaHebheru 9:12, 24-26, nei manamatirano anoitwa mutemberi yaJehovha yemweya achipfuura nekure aitwa nevalsraeri?

rudzikanuro uye upristi hwaJesu Kristu. Mupristi mukuru weIsraeri aipinda muNzvimbos Tsvenetsvene yakagadzirwa nevanhu aine ro-pa rezvibayiro zvemhuka, asi Jesu akapinda “kudenga chaiko,” nzvimbo tsvene kupfuura dzimwe dzese, kuti ave pamberi paJehovha. Ari kudenga, akapa kukosha kweupenyu hwake hwakakwana achiitira isu “kuti abvise chivi nechibayiro chake pachake.” (**Verenga VaHebheru 9:12, 24-26.**) Chibayiro chaJesus chinobvisa chivi nekusingaperi. Sezvatava kuda kudzidza, tingava tiine tariro yekudeunga kana kuti yepanyika, tese tinogona kuna-mata Jehovha mutemberi yake yemweya.

ZVIVANZE

15 Mumvuri. Tebhenekeperi yaiva nechivanze chimwe chete. Chivanze chacho chainge cha-kapoteredzwa nemaketeni, uye chaishandi-swa nevapristi pakuita mabasa avo. Atari huru yemhangura yekupisira zvibayiro yai-va muchivanze, pamwe chete nemudziyo we-mhangura wekuisira mvura waishandisa ne-vapristi pakuvichenesa vasati vaita mabasa avo matsvene. (Eks. 30:17-20; 40:6-8) Asi temberi dzakazovakwa pava paya, dzaiva ne-chimwe chivanze chekunze, icho chaigona kupindwa nevaya vaisava vapristi kuti vanamate Mwari.

16 Chinhu chacho chaicho. Vasati vaenda kudenga kunoshumira sevapristi pamwe chete naJesu, vakazodzwa vachiri panyika vanoshumira vakatendeka **muchivanze chemukati** chetemberi yemweya. Mudziyo mukuru wekuisira mvura waiva mutebhenekeperi nemute-beri chiyeuchidzo chinokosha kwavari uye-wo kuvaKristu vese kuti varambe vakachena mutsika uye mune zvekunamata. Saka “boka

15. Ndivanaani vaishumira muchivanze chetebhenekeri?

16. Ndivanaani vanoshumira muchivanze chimwe nechi-mwe chetemberi yemweya?

guru,” iro rinotsigira hama dzaKristu dzakazodzwa, rinonamata riri kupi? Muapostora Johani akavaona “vamire pamberi pechigaro cheumambo” ‘vachiitira Mwari basa dzvene siku nesikati mutemberi yake.’ Boka guru rinoita izvi panyika **muchivanze chekunze** chetemberi yemweya. (Zvak. 7:9, 13-15) Tinononga Jehovha chaizvo kuti akatipa mukana uyu unokosha wekumunamata mutemberi yake huru yemweya.

ROPAFADZO YEDU YEKUNAMATA JEHOVHA

17 Mazuva ano vaKristu vese vane ropafadzo yekupa Jehovha zvibayiro kuburikidza nekushandisa nguva yavo, simba ravo, uye zvinhu zvavo pakutsigira Umambo hwaMwari. Sezvakaudzwa vaKristu vechiHebheru ne-muapostora Pauro, tinogona ‘kugara tichipa Mwari chibayiro chekurumbidza, chinova ndicho chibereko chemiromo yedu inozivisa pachena zita rake.’ (VaH. 13:15) Tinogona kuratidza pachena kuti tinokoshesa ropafa-

17. Tine ropafadzo yekupa zvibayiro zvipi kuna Jehovha?

dzo yedu yekunamata Jehovha nekuita zvese zvatinogona kuti timushumire.

18 **Verenga VaHebheru 10:22-25.** Ava pedyo nekupedzisa tsamba yake kuvaHebheru, Pauro anotaura zvinhu zvakasiyana-siyana zvatisingambofaniri kuregeredza. Zvinhu izvi zvinosanganisira kunyengetera kuna Jehovha, kuzivisa pachena tariro yedu, kuungana pamwe chete seungano, uye kukurudzirana ‘zvikurukuru tichiona zuvaraJehovha richiswedera kudai.’ Bhuku ra-Zvakazarurwa rava kunopera, ngirozi yaJehovha inotaura kaviri mashoko ekuti: “Namata Mwari!” ichiratidza kukosha kwaakaita. (Zvak. 19:10; 22:9) Ngatisambofa hedu takakanganwa chokwadi ichi chakadzama chine chekuita netemberi huru yaJehovha yemweya uye ropafadzo inokosha yatiinayo yekunamata Mwari wedu mukuru!

18. Maererano naVaHebheru 10:22-25, chii chatisingatombofaniri kuregeredza uye chii chatisingafaniri kumbokanganwa?

UNGATSANANGURA HERE?

- Nei muapostora Pauro aka-nyorera tsamba vaKristu vechiHebheru?
- Nei kunamata kunoitwa mutemberi yaJehovha yemweya kuchipfuura nekure kwaiitwa nevalsraeri?
- Chii chatisingambofaniri kuregeredza, uye chii chatisingafaniri kumbokanganwa?



**Valsraeri vane zvimwe
zvavaidya here murenje
kunze kwemana nezvihuta?**

■ Mana ndiyo yainyanya kudywa nevalsraeri mu-makore 40 avaiva murenje. (Eks. 16:35) Jehovha akavapawo zvihuta kaviri. (Eks. 16:12, 13; Num. 11:31) Asi valsraeri vaivawo nezvimwe zvekudya zvishoma zvavaiwana.

Semuenzaniso, dzimwe nguva Jehovah aitun-gamirira vanhu vake ‘munzvimbo yekuzorora’ pavaiwana zvekudya nemichero. (Num. 10:33) Imwe yenzvimbo idzi yaiva Erimu, iyo yaiva “nezvitubu 12 nemichindwe 70” uye michindwe iyi inogona kunge yaibereka michero inodyiya. (Eks. 15:27) Bhuku rintonzi *Plants of the Bible* rinotaura kuti michindwe inobereka michero iyo ‘yaimera munzvimbo dzakawanda ndiyo miti yainyanya kudywa mugwenga. Yaiitawo kuti vanhu wawane mafuta uye yaishandiswawo pakuvaka nzvimbo dzekugara.’

Valsraeri vangangodaro vakamirawo panzvimbó huru yekuzororera inozivikanwa mazuva ano nezita rekti Feiran, iyo iri chikamu chebani rintonzi Wadi Feiran.* Bhuku rintonzi *Discovering the World of the Bible* rinotaura kuti bani iri “rakareba makiromita 130 uye nderimwe remapani akanyanya kureba, akanaka chaizvo, uye anonyanyozivikanwa muSinai.” Rinoenderera mberi richiti: “Mubani iri, anenge makiromita 45 kubva pari-

noperera, mune nzvimbo yekuzororera yakanaka inonzi Feiran Oasis, yakareba makiromita 4,8 uye iri nechepamusoro pegungwa nemamita anenge 610. Nzvimbo iyi yakazara miti yemichindwe uye yakanaka chaizvo zvekuti inofananidzwa neEdheni. Kwezviuru zvemakore, vanhu vanouya kunzvimbó iyi vachivinga zviuru zvemichindwe inobereka michero inodyiya.”

Pavakabuda muljipiti, valsraeri vakabuda nemukanyiwa wefurawa, midziyo yekukanyira, uye zvichida negorosi nemafuta. Zvinhu izvozvo havzina kugara kwenguva refu. Vanhu vakabudawo “nemakwai nemombe, zvipfuwo zvakawanda kawzvo.” (Eks. 12:34-39) Sezvo kugara murenje kwa-ingé kwakaoma chaizvo, nhamba yezvipfuwo inogona kunge yakaderera. Zvimwe vanogona kunge vaizvidya. Dzimwe mhuka dzinogona kunge dzai-piwa sezvibayiro, kunyange kuna vanamwari vennema.* (Mab. 7:39-43) Kunyange zvakadaro, va-Israeri vane dzimwe mhuka dzavakachengeta sezvinoratidza mumashoko aJehovah kuvanhu vacho pavakaratidza kuti vaisava nekutenda. Akati: “Vanakomana venyu vachava vafudzi mu-

* Bhaibheri rinotaura zvitiko zviviri mhuka padzakapiwa sezvibayiro kuna Jehovah murenje. Pekutanga ndepaya pakagadza vapristi; pechipiri paiva paPaseka. Zvitiko zvachozvirizviviri zvakaitika muna 1512 B.C.E., gore rechipiri valsraeri vabuda muljipiti.—Revh. 8:14-9:24; Num. 9:1-5.

renje kwemakore 40.” (Num. 14:33) Saka zvi-pfuwo zvavo zvinogona kunge zvaiita kuti vawane mukaka uye pane dzimwe nguva nyama, asi zvai-sakwana kudyiwa nevanhu vangasvika 3 miriyoni kwemakore 40.*

Mhuka dzaiwanepi zvekudya uye mvura?# Kare ikako, mvura inogona kunge yainaya zvakanyanya murenje zvekuti maiva nemiti neuswa zvakawanda. *Insight on the Scriptures, Volume 1*, inotaura kuti makore 3 500 apfuura, “mvura yainge yaka-wanda muArabia kupfuura zvairi iye zvino. Mapani aya ane nzizi dzakaoma anoratidza kuti mvura yainaya zvakakwana zvekuti nzizi dzaitoyerera.” Kunyange zvakadaro, renje raiva nzvimbo yakaoma uye inotyisa. (Dheut. 8:14-16) Kudai Je-

* Makore 40 emurenje ava kunopera, valsraeri vakatora mhuka dzakawanda pavakakunda muhondo. (Num. 31:32-34) Kunyange zvakadaro, vakaramba vachidya mana kusvikira vapinda muNyika Yakapikirwa.—Josh. 5:10-12.

Hapana chinoratidza kuti mhuka dzaidya mana, nekuti Jehova akaudza vanhu kuti vaunganidze mana maererano neinokwanisa kudyiwa nemunhu mumwe nemumwe uye haana kutura nezvemhuka.—Eks. 16:15, 16.

hovha akanga asina kuita chishamiso chekuti pave nemvura, valsraeri vaizoparara pamwe chete nemhuka dzavo.—Eks. 15:22-25; 17:1-6; Num. 20: 2, 11.

Mozisi akaudza valsraeri kuti Jehovha akavapa mana kuti vadye “kuti [vazive] kuti munhu haara-rami nechingwa chete, asi kuti munhu anorarama nemashoko ese anobuda mumuromo maJeho-vha.”—Dheut. 8:3.



Michindwe inobereka
michero, iri munzvimbo
inozorodza yeFeiran

NHARIYEYOMURINDI

YOKUZIVISA UMAMBO HWAJEHOVHA
October 2023 | Vol. 144, No. 11 SHONA

ZVIRI MUMAGAZINI INO

1923—Makore 100 Apfuura	2
Nyaya Yekudzidza 42: December 11-17 “Unoda Kuteerera” Here?	6
Nyaya Yekudzidza 43: December 18-24 Jehovha “Achakusimbisa” Sei?	12
Nyaya Yekudzidza 44: December 25-31 Nzwisia Zvakazara Shoko raMwari	18
Nyaya Yekudzidza 45: January 1-7 Koshesa Ropafadzo Yako Yekunamata Mutemberi yaJehovah Yemweya	24
MIBVUNZO INOBVA KUVAPERENGI	30
Zvaungaita Pakudzidza	32

Magazini ino haitengeswi. Ndeimwe yemabhuku anoshandiswa pabasa rekudzidza Bhaibheri munyika yese uye basa iri rinotsigirwa nezvipo.

Magaro anobva muBhaibheri—Shanduro yeNyika Itsva, kunze kwekunge pataurwa kuti pane pamwe paatorwa.

The Watchtower (ISSN 0043-1087) October 2023 is published by Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of New York, Inc.; Harold L. Corkern, President; Mark L. Questell, Secretary-Treasurer; 1000 Red Mills Road, Wallkill, NY 12589-3299, and printed by Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of South Africa NPC, 1 Robert Broom Drive East, Rangeview, Krugersdorp, 1739. © 2023 Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of Pennsylvania. Printed in South Africa.

ZVAUNGAITA PAKUDZIDZA

Zvaungaita Kuti Ufambirane
Nekugadziridza Kwemanzwisisiro
Atinoita

Tine ropafadzo yakakura yekurarama pangava iyo Jehovah ari kuwedzera kujekesa manzwisisiro atinoita Bhaibheri. (Dhan. 12:4) Kunyange zvakadaro, tinogona kuomerwa nekufambiranu nekugadziridza kwemanzwisisiro atinoita chokwadi cheBhaibheri. Tingawanepi zvakagadziridza izvi uye tsanangudzo dzacho?

- PaWatch Tower Publications Index pane pakanzi “Beliefs Clarified,” paunogona kuona zvese zvakagadziridza zvakarongwa mae-rerano negore. Kuti uone nyaya dzacho, nyora kuti “understanding clarified” (kusanganisira nyora dzemutauro) mukabhokisi kekutsvaga mashoko paWatchtower Library kana paWatchtower ONLINE LIBRARY.
- Bhuku Rinobatsira Zvapupu zvaJehovah Pakutsvakurudza rine misoro yenaya mishoma yakarongwa zvichiederana nenyaya dzacho. Enda pakanzi “Zvapupu zvaJehovah,” woenda pakanzi “Maonero Uye Zvatinotenda,” wobva wazoenda pakanzi “Kugadziridza Kwezvatinotenda.”

Paunenge uchidzidza uri wega, unogona kusarudza chimwe chinhu chakabva kugadziridza wotsvakurudza manzwisisiro atava kuita uye zvikonzero zvemuBhaibheri zvekuchi-nja kwacho.

MUFANANIDZO URI PAKAVHA:
Fungidzira nguva iyo vashumiri vese vaJehovah kudenga nepanyika vachange vabatana pakumunamata vakavimbika! (Ona nyaya yekudzidza 44, ndima 8)

Enda pawebiste inonzi jw.org, kana kuti shandisa QR code



w23.10-CA
230605

SEPTEMBER 2023

NHARI REYOMURINDI

YOKUZIVISA UMAMBO HWAJEHOVHA



NYAYA DZEKUDZIDZA
NOVEMBER 6–DECEMBER 10, 2023

Vimba naJehovha, Sezvakaita Samsoni

RWIYO 30

Baba Vangu, Mwari
Wangu, Shamwari Yangu

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Munhu wemuBhaibheri ane zita rekuti Samsoni anozi-vikanwa nevakawanda, kunyaange nevanhu vanoziva zvishoma nezveBhaibheri. Nyaya yake inoshandiswa chaizvo nevanoita zvem-tambo, vanonyora nziyo, uye vanoita zvemafirimu. Asi nyaya yeupenuy hwake haisingori ngano. Tinogona kudzidza zvakawanda kubva pamurume uyu aiva nekutenda kwakakura.

“Changamire Ishe Jehovha, ndapota ndiyeukei, uye ndisimbisei.” –VAT. 16:28.

CHII chinouya mupfungwa dzako paunonzwa zita rekuti Samsoni? Zvimwe unofunga nezvemurume aiva nesimba guru. Ichocco ichokwadi. Asi Samsoni akaita chisarudzo chisina kuna-ka icho chakazoita kuti arwadiwe chaizvo. Kunyange zvakadaro, Jehovha akanyanya kufunga nezvekutendeka kwaSamsoni, uye akaita kuti kunyorwe muBhaibheri kuti tibatsirwe.

² Jehovha akashandissa Samsoni kuti aite zvinhu zvinosha-misa pakubatsira vanhu vake, vaIsraeri. Mazana emakore pa-shure pekunge Samsoni afa, Jehovha akafemera muapostora Pauro kuti anyorewo zita raSamsoni pakati pemamwe mazita evanhu vaiva nekutenda kunoshamisa. (VaH. 11:32-34) Mu-enzaniso waSamsoni unogona kutikurudzira. Aivimba naJe-hovha, kunyange zvinhu pazvainge zvakaoma. Munyaya ino tichakurukura zvatinodzidza pana Samsoni uye kuti zvaakaita zvingatikurudzira sei.

SAMSONI AIVIMBA NAJEHOVHA

³ Samsoni paakaberekwa, vaFiristiya vaitonga vaIsraeri uye vaividzvinyirira. (Vat. 13:1) Utsinye hawaiitwa nevaFiristiya hwakaita kuti valsraeri vatambure chaizvo. Jehovha akasarudza Samsoni kuti ‘atungamirire pakuponesa Israeri muruoko rwevaFiristiya.’ (Vat. 13:5) Iri raiva basa rakaoma! Kuti akwanise kuita basa iri rakaoma, Samsoni aitofanira kuvimba naJe-hovha.

-
- 1-2. Nei zvakanaka kuti tidzidze nyaya yaSamsoni?
 3. Samsoni akapiwa basa ripi?

4 Funga nezvemuenzaniso unoratidza kuti Samsoni aivimba naJehovah uye nekutsigirwa kwaaiitwa naye. Pane imwe nguva, uto revaFiristiya rakauya kuzobata Samsoni pane imwe nzvimbo inonzi Rehi, iyo ingangodaro yaiva muJudha. Varume veJudha vaitya, saka vakafunga nezvekuendesa Samsoni kuvavengi. Vanhu vekwaSamsoni vakamusunga netambo mbiri itsva vakamuendesa kuva-Firistiya. (Vat. 15:9-13) Asi ‘mweya waJehovah wakapa Samsoni simba’ uye akakwansa kuzvisunungura patambo idzodzo. “Akabva awana shaya yedhongi gono rakanga ri-changofa,” akainhonga, uye akaishandisa kururaya varume vechiFiristiya 1 000!—**Verenga Vatongi 15:14-16.**

5 Nei Samsoni akashandisa shaya yedhongi? Zvakanga zvisina kujairika kushandisa chombo chakadaro. Zviri pachena kuti Samsoni akaziva kuti kubudirira kwake kwaizobva pa-

4. Jehovha akabatsira sei Samsoni kuti azvisunungure pavaFiristiya? (Vatongi 15:14-16)

5. Kushandisa kwakaita Samsoni shaya yedhongi kunoratidza sei kuvimba kwaaiita naJehovah?

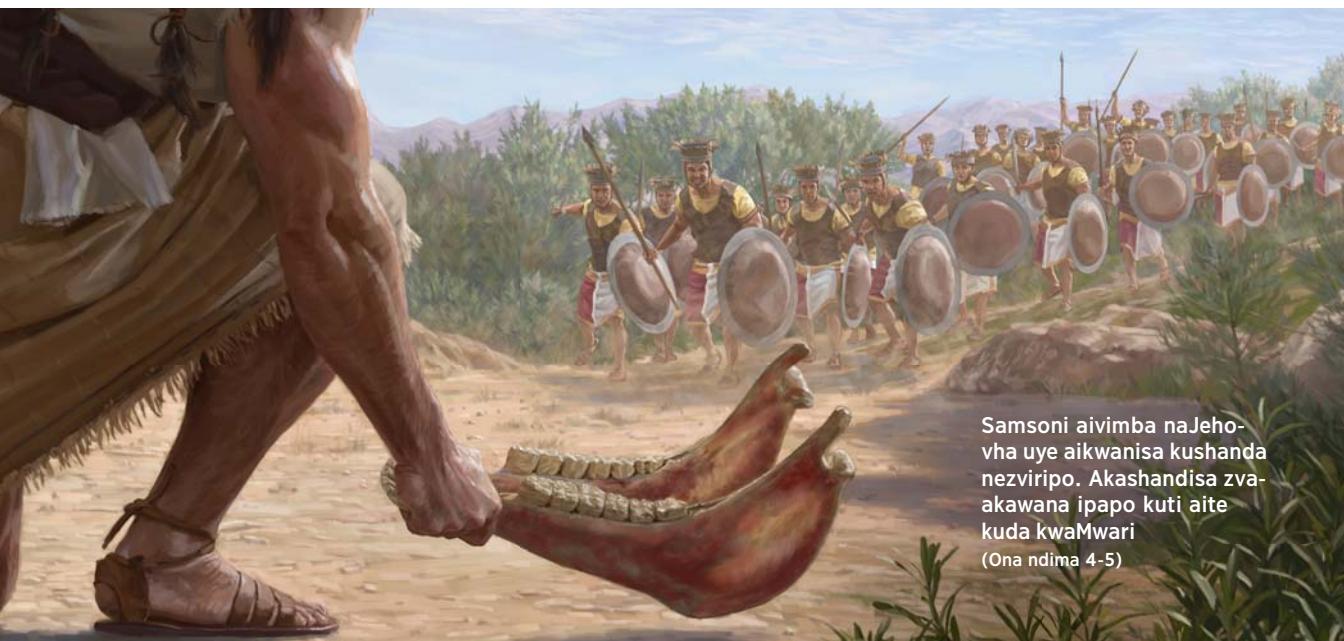
kuvimba naJehovah, kwete pachombo chaakashandisa. Murume uyu akatendeka akashandisa zvaivapo kuti aite kuda kwaJehovah. Zviri pachena kuti kuvimba kwakaita Samsoni naJehovah kwakaita kuti akomborerwe zvikuru.

6 Isuwo tinogona kupiwa simba naJehovah kuti tiite mabasa edu, kunyange aya anga-it seisingakwanisiki. Mwari anogona kuita izvi nenzira ingatotishamisawo. Iva nechivimbo chekuti Jehovah, uyo akapa Samsoni simba, achakubatsira kuti uite kuda kwake, kana uchivimba kuti achakubatsira.—Zvir. 16:3.

7 Hama nehanzvadzi dzakawanda idzo dzinobatsira mumabasa ekuvaka nzvimbo dzekunamatira dzinoratidza kuti dzinovimba naJehovah. Kare, hama dzaiwanzogadzira mapurani uye kuvaka Dzimba dzeUmambo nezvime zvivakwa. Asi kukura kuri kuita sangano raJehovah kuri kuita kuti zvime

6. Patinoita mabasa edu ekunamata, tinodzidzei pana Samsoni?

7. Muenzaniso upi unoratidza kukosha kwazvakaita kuti titsvage kutungimirirwa naJehovah?



Samson aivimba naJehovah uye aikwanisa kushanda nezviripo. Akashandisa zvaakawana ipapo kuti aite kuda kwaMwari
(Ona ndima 4-5)

zvinhu zvichinje. Hama dzinotungamirira dzakanyengetera dzichikumbira kutungamiriwa naJehovha uye dzakaedza nzira itsva, dzakadai sekutenga zvivakwa vozvigadziridza. Imwe hama inonzi Robert, iyo yashanda mumabasa akawanda ekuvaka pasi rese mumakore achangopfuura inoti, “Pakutanga, zvakanga zvisiri nyore kuti vamwe vavolume nzira itsva iyi.” Robert anowedzera kuti: “Zvakanga zvakasiyana chaizvo nezvataiita kwemakore. Asi hama dzaiva nechido chekuchinja, uye zvakava pachena kuti Jehovha aikomborera kuchinja ikoko.” Uyu unongova muenzaniso mumwe chete unoratidza kutungamirira kuri kuita Jehovha vanhu vake kuti vakwanise kuita kuda kwake. Zvakanaka kuti tipote tichizvibunza kuti, ‘Ndiri kutsvaga kutungamirirwa naJehovha here uye ndinoda here kuchinja zvimwe zvinhu kuti ndiite zvese zvandinogona pakumushumira?’

SAMSONI AKASHANDISA ZVINHU ZVAAKAPIWA NAJEOHVHA

⁸ Zvimwe wakamboverenga nezvezvimwe zvinhu zvinoshamisa zvakaitwa naSamsoni. Akauraya shumba ari ega, uye akazouraya varume 30 vemuguta reFiristiya rainzi Ashkeroni. (Vat. 14:5, 6, 19) Samsoni aiziva kuti aissazombokwanisa kuita zvinhu izvozvo pasina rubatsiro rwaJehovha. Izvi zvakava pachena imwe nguva paakanzwa nenyota pashure pekuuraya vaFiristiya 1 000. Akaitei? Pane kuti atsvage ega mvura yekunwa, akashevendzera kuna Jehovha achikumbira rubatsiro. —Vat. 15:18.

⁹ Samsoni paakakumbira kubatsirwa, Jehovha akaita chishamiso chekubudisa mvura mugomba. Samsoni paakainwa, “simba rake

8. Samsoni akaitei paakanga anzwa nenyota?

9. Jehovha akapindura sei Samsoni paakakumbira kubatsirwa? (Vatongi 15:19)

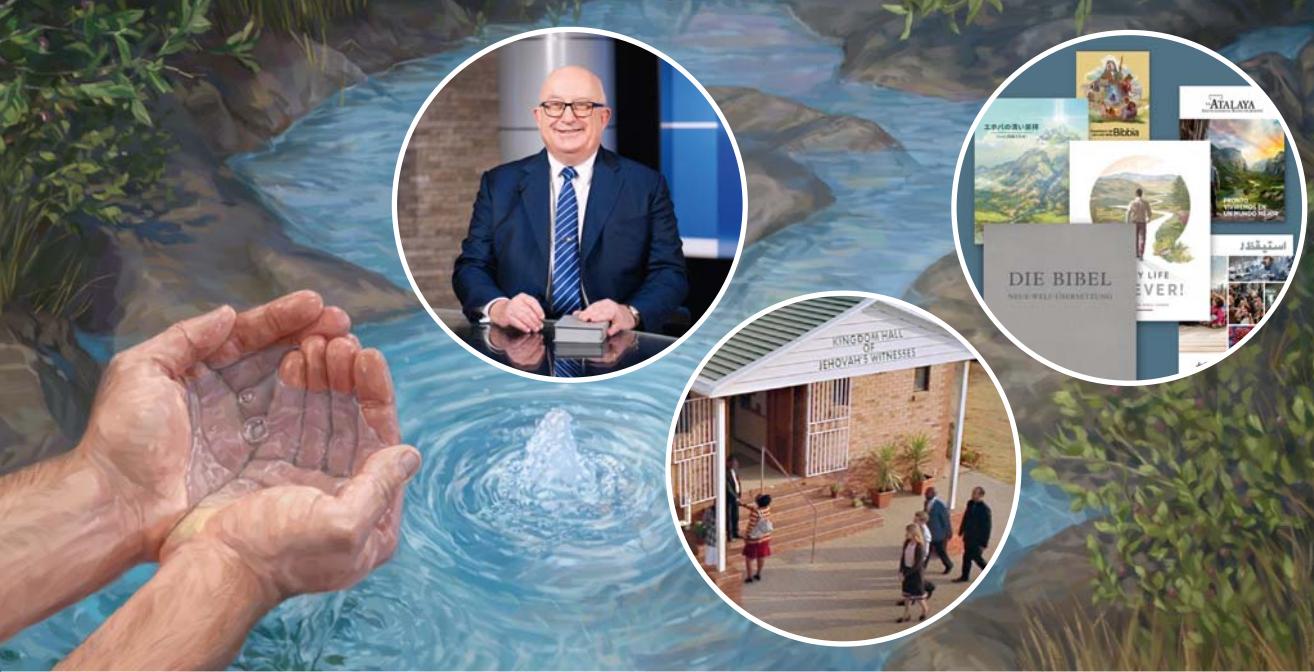
rakadzoka, muviri wake ukasimbazve.” (**Verenge Vatongi 15:19.**) Zvinoita sekuti mvura iyi yakanga ichiri kubuda muprofita Samueri paakafemerwa kunyora bhuku raVatongi. Izvi zvinogona kunge zvaiyeuchidza valsraeri vainona mvura iyi ichibuda kuti Jehovha anogona kubatsira vanamati vake vakatendeka panguva yavanenge vachida rubatsiro.

¹⁰ Nesuwo tinofanira kuvimba naJehovha pasinei nezvipo kana unyanzvi hwatiinahwo kana kuti zvimwe zvinhu zvatakaita pakumushumira. Tinofanira kuva nemwero tichiziva kuti chero zvinhu zvatingakwanisa kuita, tinozviita tichibatsirwa naJehovha. Samsoni akawana simba paakanwa mvura yaakapiwa naJehovha. Isuwo tinofanira kubvuma kubatsirwa naJehovha kuti tirambe takavimbika kwaari.—Mat. 11:28.

¹¹ Chimbofunga nezvaAleksey, imwe hama yedu yekuRussia iri kutsungirira kutambudza kwakanyanya. Chii chiri kumubatsira kuti arambe akavimbika panguva iyi yakao ma? Iye nemudzimai wake vanogara vachidzida Bhaibheri uye kuita mabasa ekunamata. Anoti: “Ndinoedza kugara ndichidzida ndiri ndega uyewo kuverenga Bhaibheri zuva nezuva. Mangwanani ega ega, ini nemudzimai wangu tinokurukura rugwaro rwezuva tonyengetera kuna Jehovha pamwe chete.” Izvi zvinotidzidzisei? Pane kuti tizvivimbe, tinofanira kuvimba naJehovha. Tinozviita sei? Tinosimbisa kutenda kwedu kana tikagara tichidzidza Bhaibheri tiri tega uyewo kuita zvimwe zvinhu zvine chekuita nekunamata. Kana tikadaro, Jehovha achakomborera zvese zvatinoita pakumushumira. Akasimbisa Samsoni uye achatasisimbisawo.

10. Tinofanira kuitei kuti tibatsirwe naJehovha? (Onawo mufananidzo.)

11. Tingaitei kuti tiratidze kuti tinovimba nerubatsiro rwaJehovha? Taura muenzaniso.



Samsoni akawanazve simba paakanwa mvura yaakapiwa naJehovha. Kufanana naSamsoni tinofanira kubvuma kubatsirwa naJehovha kuti tirambe takatendeka kwaari
(Ona ndima 10)

SAMSONI AKARAMBA ACHIITA ZVAIDIWA NAJEHOVHA

¹² Samsoni aiva munhu anokanganisa sezvatinota, saka dzimwe nguva aiita zvisarudzo zvisina kunaka. Chimwe chisarudzo chaakaita chakakonzerza matambudziko akakura nekuti Samsoni akanga asiri kufunga nezvebasraa kanga apiwa naMwari. Pashure pekunge Samsoni ashumira semutongi kwenguva yakati kuti, "akadanana nemumwe mukadzi aiva muBani reSoreki, ainzi Dherira." (Vat. 16:4) Izvi zvisati zvaitika, Samsoni akanga achida kuroora mumwe mukadzi wechiFiristiya, asi izvozvo "zvakanga zvichibva kuna Jehovha, uyo akanga achitsvaga mukana wekurwisa vaFiristiya." Pava paya, Samsoni akagara miumba yepfambi muguta revaFiristiya reGaza. Panguva iyoyo, Mwari akapa Samsoni simba

12. Chisarudzo chipi chakaipa chakaitwa naSamsoni, uye chainge chakasiyana papi nezvainge amboita?

rekuti adzure masuo eguta ndokuenda nawo, zvikaita kuti guta racho risare risina kunyatsodzivirirwa. (Vat. 14:1-4; 16:1-3) Asi kana ari Dherira, anogona kunge aiva mulIsraeri, saka kudanana kwaakaita naye wakanga usiri mukana wekuti arwise vaFiristiya.

¹³ Dherira akatengesa Samsoni achiitira kuti apiwe mari yakawanda nevaFiristiya. Zvimwe Samsoni ainge akaputirwa nerudo zvekuti hanana kuona zvaida kuitwa naDherira. Chero zvazvingava, Dherira akaramba achinyengetedza Samsoni kuti amuudze kwaibva simba rake, uye Samsoni akapedzisira amuudza. Zvinosuwisa kuti kwenguva yakati, Samsoni akarasikirwa nesimba rake uye kufarirwa kwaaiitia naJehovha.—Vat. 16:16-20.

¹⁴ Samsoni akasangana nematambudziko

13. Dherira akapinza sei Samsoni mudambudziko?

14. Chii chakazoitika kuna Samsoni nekuti akanga avimba naDherira?

Samsoni anofanira kunge akarwadziwa chaizvo nekukanisa kwaakaita, asi haana kurega kushumira Jehovha. Isuwo hatifaniri kurega
(Ona ndima 17-18)



anorwadza nemhaka yekuvimba naDherira pane kuvimba naJehovha. VaFiristiya vakamubata ndokubva vamutushura maziso. Vakamuisa mujeri kuGaza, kwaakanga ambo-dzura masuo eguta racho, uye vakabva vata-nega kumushandisa kuti akuye zviyo. VaFiristiya vakazoita kuti Samsoni aunzwe kumhe-mberero yavaiita. Vakapa chibayiro chikuru kuna mwari wavo wenhema Dhagoni nekuti vaifunga kuti ndiye akanga avabatsira kubata Samsoni. Vakaita kuti Samsoni abudiswe mu- jeri kuti "avafadze," uye izvi vaizviiitra kuti vamutsvinyire.—Vat. 16:21-25.

15 Samsoni akaita chikanganiso chakakura, asi akaramba achishumira Jehovha. Akatsvaga mukana wekurwisa vaFiristiya uye izvozvo ndizvo zvaidiwa naJehovha kuti aite. (**Verenge Vatongi 16:28-30.**) Samsoni akakumbira Jehovha kuti: "Regai nditsive vaFiristiya." Mwari wechokwadi akapindura chikumbiro chaSamsoni uye akamupazve simba ri-noshamisa raaimbova naro. Izvi zvakaita kuti Samsoni auraye vaFiristiya vakawanda pachitiko ichocho kupfuura zvainge amboita.

15. Samsoni akaratidza sei kuti akanga ava kuvimbazve naJehovha? (Vatongi 16:28-30) (Ona mufananidzo uri pakavha.)

16 Kunyange zvazvo Samsoni akarwadziwa chaizvo nematambudziko akakonzerwa neku-kanganisa kwake, haana kurega kuedza kuita zvinodiwa naJehovha. Kunyange tikakanga-nisa zvekuti tinofanira kutsiurwa kana kuti kurasikirwa neimwe ropafadzo, hatifaniri ku-rega kuita zvinodiwa naJehovha. Yeuka kuti Jehovha akagadzirira kutiregerera. (Pis. 103: 8-10) Pasinei nekukaniganisa kwedu, Jehovha anogona kutipa simba rekuita kuda kwake, se-zvaakaita kuna Samsoni.

17 Funga zvakaitika kune imwe hama yechidiki inonzi Michael. Aiva nezvakawanda zve-kuita mubasa raJehovha, achishumira semu-shumiri weungano uye piyona wenguva dze-se. Asi ane chikanganiso chaakaita chakaita kuti arasikirwe neropafadzo dzake muungano. Anoti, "Kusvika panguva iyi, zvinhu zvainyatsofamba zvakakanaka pakushumira kwandaiita Jehovha. Asi zvinhu zvakaereka-na zvachinja zvekuti ndakanga ndava kunzwa sekuti hapana chandaizogona kuita muba-sa raJehovha. Handina kumbofunga kuti Je-hovha aizondisiya, asi ndainetseka kana ndai-

16. Tinodzidzei pakukanganisa kwakaita Samsoni?
17-18. Chi chinokukurudzira pamuenzaniso waMichael? (Onawo mufananidzo.)

zova neushamwari hwakanaka naye zvakare kana kuti ndaizokwanisa kumushumira muungano zvizere sezvandaimboita.”

¹⁸ Chinofadza ndechekuti Michael haana kukanda mapfumo pasi. Anoti: “Ndakashanda nesimba kuti ndiwedzere kuswedera pedyo naJehovha nekugara ndichinyengetera kwaari nemwoyo wese, kudzidza uye kufungisisa.” Nekufamba kwenguva, Michael akavazve neropafadzo dzake muungano. Iye zvino ava kushumira semukuru uye piyona wenguva dzese. Anoti: “Kutsigirwa uye kukurudzirwa kwandaiitwa, kunyanya nevakuru, kwakandibatsira kuti ndizive kuti Jehovha achiri kundida. Ndava kukwanisa zvakare kushumira muungano nehana yakachena. Izvi zvakandidzisa kuti Jehovha achakanganwira chero ani zvake anopfidza zvechokwadi.” Tinogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha achatishandisa uye achatikomborerawo kunyange kana takaita zvikanganiso, ndokunge taita zvese zvatinogona kuti tigadzirise zvatakakangani-

sa toramba tichivimba naye.—Pis. 86:5; Zvir. 28:13.

¹⁹ Munyaya ino takurukura zviitiko zvishomanana zvinonakidza zvemuupenyu hwaSamsoni. Aiva munhu anokanganisa, asi akaramba achiita zvese zvaagiona pakushumira Jehovha, kunyange pashure pechikanganiso chaakaita zvichikonzerwa naDherira. Uye Jehovha akaramba achishandisa Samsoni. Mwarei akashandisa Samsoni zvakare nenzira yakakura. Jehovha akanga achiri kumuona semurume ane kutenda kwakakura, uye akaita kuti anyorwe muna vaHebheru chitsauko 11 pamwe chete nevamwe vashumiri vakatendeka. Zvinokurudzira chaizvo kuziva kuti tinoshumira Baba vekudenga vane rudo zvakadaro avo vanoda kutisimbisa, kunyanya patinenge tichida kubatsirwa. Saka sezvakaita Samsoni, ngatikumbirei Jehovha kuti: “Ndapota ndiyukei, uye ndisimbisei.”—Vat. 16:28.

19. Muenzaniso waSamsoni wakusimbisa sei?

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Ungaratidza sei kuti unovimba naJehovha, sezvakaita Samsoni?
- Jehovha akabatsira sei Samsoni kuti akunde vaFiristiya?
- Tinodzidzei pane zvakaitwa naSamsoni pashure pekunge akanganisa?

RWIYO 135

Chikumbiro chaJehovah
Cherudo: ‘Mwanangu, Iva
Akachenjera’

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Vechidiki, Jehovah anoziva kuti munosangana nemiedzo inogona kukanganisa ushamwari hwenyu naye. Mungaitei kuti mukwanise kuita zvisarudzo zvakana-ka zvichafadza Baba venu vekudenga? Tichaongora mienzaniso yevakomana vatatu vakava madzimambo eJudha. Ona zvaunogona kudzidza pane zvisarudzo zvavakaita.

Vechidiki—Muchava Neupenyu Hwakaita Sei?

“Ungwaru huchakuchengetedza.” –ZVIR. 2:11.

WAIZONZWA sei kudai waizogadzwa kuti uve mambo wevanhu vaMwari uri mwana mudiki chaizvo? Waizoshandisa sei simba rako? Bhaibheri rinotiudza nezvevechidi-ki vakati kuti vakava madzimambo eJudha. Semuenzani-so, Jehoashi aingova nemakore 7, Uziya aiva ne16, uye Josiya aiva ne8. Izvi zvinofanira kunge zvainge zvakavaome-ra. Vese vaida kubatsirwa kuti vakurire matambudziko uye kuti vaite zvakanaka.

² Hatisi madzimambo kana vanamambokadzi, asi tino-wana zvidzidzo zvinokosha kubva kuvanhu vatatu ava ve-muBhaibheri. Vakaita zvisarudzo zvakanaka, asi vakaita-wo zvimwe zvisarudzo zvisina kunaka. Kubva pane zvava-kaita tichaona kuti tinofanira kusarudza shamwari dzakanaka, kuramba tichizvininipisa, uye kuramba tichitsva-ga Jehovah.

SARUDZA SHAMWARI DZAKANAKA

³ *Tavedzera zvisarudzo zvakanaka zvakaitwa naJehoashi.* Paaiva mudiki, Mambo Jehoashi akaita chisarudzo chairatidza uchenjeri. Sezvo baba wake vaise vafa, aka-teerera zvaairayirwa neMupristi Mukuru akatendeka Je-hoyadha. Mupristi iyeye akarayira Jehoashi sekunge kuti aiva mwanakomana wake. Izvi zvakaita kuti Jehoashi asarudze kutungamirira vanhu pakunamata kwakachena uye pakushumira Jehovah. Jehoashi akatoronga kuti temberi yaJehovha igadziridzwe.—2 Mak. 24:1, 2, 4, 13, 14.

1. Chii chainge chakaomera Jehoashi, Uziya, uye Josiya?
2. Nei zvakanaka kuti tidzidze nezvaJehoashi, Uziya uye Josiya?
3. Mambo Jehoashi akaitei paairayirwa neMupristi Mukuru Jehoya-dha?



Kana tikateerera mazano
atinopiwa neshamwari dzaka-
naka tinenge tichitevedzera
muenzaniso waJehoashi
(Ona ndima 3, 7)

4 Kana uri kudzidzisa kuda Jehovha uye kuteerera mitemo yake, uri kupiwa chipo chinokosha. (**Verenga Zvirevo 2:1, 10-12.**) Vabereki vanogona kudzidzisa vana vavo munzi-ra dzakawanda. Ona kuti baba veimwe hanzva-dzi inonzi Katya vakamubatsira sei kuti aite zvisarudzo zvakana. Zuva rega rega baba vake pavaimuendesa kuchikoro, vaikurukura naye rugwaro rwezuva. Katya anoti, “Kukuru-kura ikoko kwaindibatsira kuti ndizive zveku-itu mumamiriro ezvinhu akaoma andaigona kusangana nawo zuva racho.” Ko kana mirayi-ro inobva muBhaibheri yaunopiwa nevabereki vako ichiita seiri kukushayisa rusununguko? Chii chinogona kukubatsira kuti ugamuchire kurayira kwavo? Hanzvadzi inonzi Anastasia inoyeuka kuti vabereki vayo vaiwana nguva yekutsanangura kuti nei vaiisa mimwe mitemo. Anoti, “Izvozvo zvakandibatsira kunzwi-sisa kuti vaisaisa mitemo iyi kuti indishaise ru-sununguko, asi kuti indidzivirire nekuti vano-nndida.”

5 Paunoshandisa mazano emuBhaibheri au-nopipa, uchaita kuti vabereki vako vafare. Chinonyanya kukosha ndechekuti uchaita

4. Tinobatsirwa sei kana tikada mirayiro yaJehovha uye tikaiteerera? (Zvirevo 2:1, 10-12)

5. Zvunoita zvinoita kuti vabereki vako naJehovha vanzwe sei? (Zvirevo 22:6; 23:15, 24, 25)

kuti Mwari afare uye ushamwari hwako na-ye uchawedzera kusimba. (**Verenga Zvirevo 22:6; 23:15, 24, 25.**) Izvi zvikonzero zvakana-ka zvekuti utevedzere muenzaniso waJehoashi paaiva mudiki.

6 Dzidza kubva pane zvakakanganiswa naJe-hoashi. Jehoyadha paakafa, Jehoashi akafuri-rrwa neshamwari dzake kuita zvinhu zvakaipa. (**Verenga 2 Makoronike 24:17, 18.**) Jehoashi akateerera mazano aakapiwa nemachinda eJudha ainge asingadi Jehovha. Zvimwe uno-bvumirana nazvo kuti Jehoashi aifanira ku-tambira kure nevanhu ivavo vaiita zvakaipa. (Zvir. 1:10) Pane kuti adaro, akateerera maza-no akaipa aakapiwa neshamwari dzake. Zeka-riya hama yaJehoashi paakaedza kumutsiura, Jehoashi akaita kuti aurayiwe. (2 Mak. 24:20, 21; Mat. 23:35) Izvozvo zvainge zvakaipa cha-izvo uye hwaiva upenzi. Paakatanga kutonga, Jehoashi aiita zvakana, asi zvinosuwisa ku-ti akazopedzisira atsauka pakutenda uye ava mhondi. Pakupedzisira vashandi vake vaka-bva vamuuraya. (2 Mak. 24:22-25) Dai aka-ramba achiteerera Jehovha uyewo vaya vai-mushumira, zvese izvi zvingadai zvisina kuiti-ka. Zvidzidzo zvipi zvawawana kubva panyaya iyi?

6. Jehoashi akazotanga kuteerera ani, uye zvakaguma nei? (2 Makoronike 24:17, 18)

⁷ Chimwe chidzidzo chatinowana kubva pane zvakaitwa naJehoashi ndecekuti tinofanira kutsvaga shamwari dzinotikurudzira kuita zvakanaka, shamwari dzinoda Jehovha uye dzinoda kumufadza. Hatifaniri kungogumira pakushamwardzana nevanhu vezera redu. Yeuka kuti Jehoashi aiva mudiki chaizvo kana tichimuenzanisa neshamwari yake Jehoyadha. Uchifunga nezveshamwari dzako, zvibunze kuti: ‘Dzinondibatsira kusimbisa kutenda kwangu muna Jehovha here? Dzinondikurudzira kuti ndirarame zvi-noenderana nemitemo yaMwari here? Dzinotaura nezvaJehovha uye chokwadi chinokosha chiri muBhaibheri here? Dzinoremeke-dza mitemo yaMwari here? Dzinongondiudza zvandinoda kunzwa here kana kuti dzine ushingi hwekunditsiura kana kuri kuti ndarasika?’ (Zvir. 27:5, 6, 17) Chokwadi ndecekuti kana shamwari dzako dzisingadi Jehovha, hadzina chadzinokubatsira nacho. Asi kana uine shamwari dzinoda Jehovha, ramba uri pedyo nadzo, nekuti dzinokukurudzira kuita zvakana-ka.—Zvir. 13:20.

⁸ Social media inogona kubatsira kuti ugare uchikurukura nehamma neshamwari. Asi vanhu vakawanda vanoishandisawo pakuisa mapikicha nemavhidhiyo anenge achiratidza zvinhu zvavakatenga kana kuti zvavakaita nechinangwa chekuda kuyemurwa nevamwe. Kana uchishandisa social media zvibunze kuti: ‘Ndinozviitira kuda kushamisira here? Chinangwa changu ndecekuda kukurudzira vamwe here kana kuti ndecekuda kuzvitsvagira mbiri? Ndiri kurega vanhu vanoshandisa social media vachikanganisa mafungiro angu, matauriro angu, uye zvandinoita here?’ Hama Nathan Knorr, avo vaiva muDare Rinotungamiri-

7. Ndivanaani vaunofanira kusarudza seshamwari dzo-ko? (Onawo mufananidzo.)

8. Kana uchishandisa social media ndezvipi zvaunofanira kufunga nevazvo?

ra vakambopa zano rekuti: “Usaedza kufadza vanhu. Unozopedzisira usina wawafadza. Fa-dza Jehovha uye uchafadza vese vanoda Jeho-vha.”

TINOFANIRA KURAMBA TICHIZVININIPISA

⁹ Tevedzera zvisarudzo zvakanaka zvakaitwa naUziya. Paaiva mudiki Mambo Uziya aizvininipisa. Akadzidza “kutya Mwari wechokwadi.” Uye Jehovha akamukomborera kwemakore akawanda pamakore 68 aakararama. (**Vere-nga 2 Makoronike 26:1-5.**) Uziya akakunda marudzi akawanda uye aksita kuti Jerusarema rinyatsodzivirirwa. (2 Mak. 26:6-15) Uziya ai-nyatsofara nezvese zvaakabatsirwa naMwari kuti aite.—Mup. 3:12, 13.

¹⁰ Dzidza pane zvakaipa zvakaitwa naUziya. Mambo Uziya ainge ajaira kuudza vamwe zve-kuita. Kungava here kuti izvozvo zvakaita kuti afunge kuti aigona kuita chero chaada? Rimwe zuva Uziya akapinda mutemberi yaJehovha uye achizvikudza akaedza kupisa ruse-nzi paatari, izvo zvaisafanira kuitwa nemadzi-mambo. (2 Mak. 26:16-18) Mupristi Mukuru Azariya akaedza kumutsiura, asi Uziya akatsa-mwa chaizvo. Zvinosuwisa kuti Uziya haana kuramba akatendeka kuna Jehovha uye akarohwa nemaperembudzi. (2 Mak. 26:19-21) Ku-dai akaramba achizvininipisa, zvinhu zvinga-dai zvakamufambira zvakana-ka!

¹¹ Uziya paakava nesimba akakanganwa kuti Jehovha ndiye aimupa simba uye kuti ndiye aiita kuti abudirire. Tinodzidzei? Tinofanira kuyeuka kuti makomborero neropafadzo zvat-inowana zvinobva kuna Jehovha. Pane kuti tizvirumbidze nezvatinenge takwanisa kui-ta, tinofanira kutenda Jehovha nekuti ndiye

9. Jehovha akabatsira Uziya kuitei? (2 Makoronike 26: 1-5)

10. Chii chakaitika kuna Uziya?

11. Tingaratidza sei kuti tinovzininipisa? (Onawo mufananidzo.)



Pane kuti tizvikudze nezvatinenge takwanisa kuita, tinofanira
kutenda Jehovha nekutibatsira kwaanenge aita

(Ona ndima 11)

anotibatsira.* (1 VaK. 4:7) Tinofanira kuyeuka kuti tiri vanhu vanokanganisa uye kuti tinofanira kutsiurwa. Imwe hama ine makore ekuma60 yakati: "Ndakadzidza kusagumbuka kana kuodzwa mwoyo vamwe pavanotaura zvandinenge ndakanganisa. Dzimwe nguva pandinoita chimwe chinhu cheupenzi ndotsiurwa, ndinoedza kugadzirisa ndoramba ndichita zvakanaka." Chokwadi ndechekeuti patintuya Jehovha uye patinoramba tichizvininipisa, zvinhu zvinotifambira zvakanaka.—Zvir. 22:4.

RAMBA UCHITSVAGA JEHOVHA

12 Tevedzera zvisarudzo zvakanaka zvakaitwa naJosiya. Josiya akatanga kutsvaga Jehovha paaiva nemakore 16. Aida kudzidza nezva-Jehovha uye kuita kuda kwake. Asi izvi zvaisava nyore kuna mambo uyu wechidiki. Panguva iyoyo vanhu vakawanda vainamata vanamwari venhema, saka Josiya aifanira kuva neushini ngi hwekutsigira kunamata kwakachena. Uye

* Ona bhokisi rakanzi "Ngwarira Kunyepedzera Kuzvininipisa" riri munyaya iri pajw.org yakanz "Kuva Neshamwari Dzakawanda paSocial Media Kune Basa Here?"

12. Paaiva mudiki Josiya akatsvaga sei Jehovha? (2 Makoronike 34:1-3)

ndizvo chaizvo zvaakaita. Asati asvitsa makore 20, Josiya akatanga kubvisa kunamata kwenhema munyika yacho.—**Verenga 2 Makoronike 34:1-3.**

13 Kunyange uchiri mudiki chaizvo, unogona kusarudza kutevedzera Josiya nekudzidza zvakawanda nezvaJehovha uye nezveunhu hwake. Kuita izvozvo kuchaita kuti ude kuzvitsaurira kwaari. Kuzvitsaurira ikoko kuchakubatsira sei? Luke, uyo akabhabhatidza aine makore 14, anoti, "Kubvira iye zvino zvichiedza mberi, ndichaita kuti kushumira Jehovha kuve pekutanga muupenyu hwangu, uye ndichaedza kumufadza." (Mako 12:30) Kana uine chido chekuitawo izvozvo, zvinhu zvichakufambira zvakanaka!

14 Wechidiki anoshumira Jehovha anogona kusangana nemiedzo yakaita sei? Johan, uyo akabhabhatidza aine makore 12 anoti vaanodzidza navo vaiedza kumufurira kuti apute achiita zvekuvhepa. Kuti asafurirwa

13. Upenyu hwako hunochinja sei paunozvitsaurira kuna Jehovha?

14. Taura mienzaniso inoratidza kuti vamwe vechidiki vari kutevedzera sei Mambo Josiya.

Johan anogara achizviyeuchidza kuti kuputa kunokanganisa utano hwake uye ushamwari hwake naJehovah. Rachel, uyo akabhabhatidza aine makore 14 anotsanangura chinomubitsira kuti akunde miedzo yaanosangana nayo kuchikoro. Anoti: "Ndinoedza kufunga kuti zvinhu zvandinoona zvinobatana papi nechimwe chinhu chiri muBhaibheri. Semuenzaniiso, chidzidzo chehistory chinogona kundiyeuchidza nezveimwe nyaya yemuBhaibheri kana uprofita. Kana kuti pandinenge ndichitaura nemumwe munhu kuchikoro ndinogona kufunga nezvevhesi yandinogona kumuudza." Miedzo yaunosangana nayo inogona kunge yakasiyana neyakasangana naMambo Josiya, asi unogona kuva akachenjera uye akavimbika sezvainge akaita. Kukunda miedzo paunenge uri mudiki kuchakubatsira kuti ukunde miedzo yauchasangana nayo mune remangwana.

¹⁵ Paakanga ava nemakore 26, Mambo Josiya akatanga kuita kuti temberi igadziridzwe.

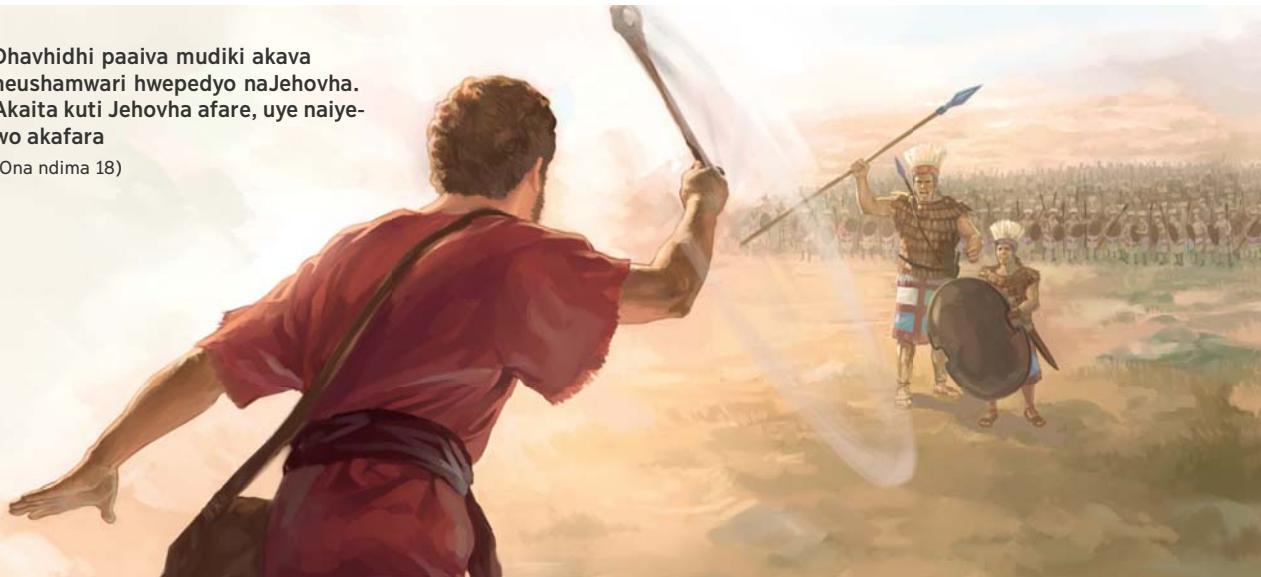
15. Chii chakabatsira Josiya kuti ashumire Jehovah aka tendeka? (2 Makoroneke 34:14, 18-21)

Paiitwa basa iroro, "bhuku reMutemo waJehovah wakapiwa pachishandiswa Mozisi" rakawanikwa. Paakarinzwa richiverengwa, mambu akabaiwa mwoyo ndokuita zvaitaurwamo. (**Verenga 2 Makoroneke 34:14, 18-21.**) Unoda here kugara uchiverenga Bhaibheri? Kana uri kuedza kuriverenga mazuva ese, zvirri kukunakidza here? Unonyora pasi here mavhesi anogona kukubatsira? Luke ambotaurwa, anonyora mukabhuku pfungwa dzinobatsira dzaanenge awana. Ukaitawo izvozvo, zvinogona kukubatsira kuti uyeuke mavhesi kana pfungwa dzaunenge wawana. Paunowedze ra kuziva Bhaibheri uye kurida, chido chako chekushumira Jehovah chinowedzerawo. Uye sekubatsirwa kwakaitwa Mambo Josiya neShoko raMwari kuti aite zvakanaka iwewo uchabatsirwa naro.

16 Dzidza pane zvakakanganisa naJosiya. Josiya paakanga ava nemakore anenge 39, akaita chikanganiso chakamuurayisa. Akazvi-

16. Nei Josiya akaita chikanganiso chakakura, uye tindzidzei?

Dhavidhi paaiva mudiki akava
neushamwari hwepedyo naJehovah.
Akaita kuti Jehovah afare, uye naiye-
wo akafara
(Ona ndima 18)



vimba pane kuti akumbire kutungamirirwa na-Jehovha. (2 Mak. 35:20-25) Tinodzidzei? Pasienei nekuti takura zvakadini kana kuti tava nenguva yakareba sei tichidzidza Bhaibheri, tinofanira kuramba tichitsvaga Jehovha. Izvi zvinosanganisira kugara tichinyengetera kuti titungamirirwe naye, kudzidza Shoko rake uye kuteerera mazano atinopiwa nevaKristu vakasimba pakunamata. Patinoita izvi, kashoma kuti tiite zvikanganiso zvakakura uye kakawanda kacho tichawana mufaro.—Jak. 1:25.

VECHIDIKI, MUNOGONA KUFARA MUUPENYU

17 Pamunenge muchiri vadiki, munenge muine mikana yakanaka chaizvo. Nyaya dzevanhu vanoti, Jehoashi, Uziya, naJosiya dzinoratidza kuti vechidiki vanogona kuita zvisarudzo zvakanaka uye vanogona kufadza Jehovha nemararamiro avo. Sezvataona, dzimwe nguva zvinhu zvingasafamba zvakanaka. Asi tinogona kutevedzera zvinhu zvakanaka zvakanaitwa nemadzimambo aya torega kuita zvakaniso zvavakaita. Kana tikadaro tinogona kuzofara muupenyu.

18 Bhaibheri rine nyaya dzevamwe vechidiki vakaswedera pedyo naJehovha, vakafari-

17. Zvidzidzo zvipi zvinokosha zvatinowana pamadzimambo matatu eJudha?

18. Mienzaniso ipi yemuBhaibheri inoratidza kuti unogona kufara muupenyu? (Onavo mufananidzo.)

rwa naye, uye vakararama upenu hunogutsa. Dhavhidhi aiva mumwe wavo. Akasarudza kuva shamwari yaMwari, uye pava paya akava mambo akavimbika. Aimbokanganisawo, asi Mwari aiona Dhavhidhi semunhu akatendeka. (1 Madz. 3:6; 9:4, 5; 14:8) Unogona kukurudzirwa nekudzidza nezveupenyu hwaDhavhidhi uye kushumira kwaakaita Mwari akatendeka. Kana kuti unogona kusarudza kudzidza nezvaMako kana kuti Timoti. Uchaona kuti vakashumira Jehovha vari vadiki uye vakaramba vachimushumira vakatendeka. Kusarudza kwavakaita kumushumira kwakaita kuti Jehovha afare uye naivowo vakafara.

19 Zvichange zvakaita upenu hwako mune remangwana zvinobva pane zvauri kuita iye zvino. Kana ukavimba naJehovha worega kuvimba nekunzwisa kwako achakubatsira kuita zvisarudzo zvakanaka. (Zvir. 20:24) Unogona kufara muupenyu uye kukomborerwa. Yeuka kuti Jehovha anokoshesa zvaunomuitira. Hapana chinhu chinokosha muupenyu kupfuura kushumira Baba vedu vekudenga vane rudo Jehovha.

19. Unogona kuva neupenyu hwakaita sei?

KUTSANANGURA KWEMIFANANIDZO Peji 9: Hanzvadzi yakasimba pakunamata inopa hanzvadzi yechidiki zano rakanaka. **Peji 11:** Hanzvadzi iri kubvunzwa pagungano inovimba naJehovha uye inoita kuti arumbidzwe.

ZVIDZIDZO ZVIPI ZVAUNOWANA PANA . . .

■ Mambo Jehoashi?

■ Mambo Uziya?

■ Mambo Josiya?

Kuva Munyoro Ngakuve Simba Rako

RWIYO 120

Tevedzera Unyoro
hwaKristu

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Nyaya ino inotipa mazano ekuti tingadzivirira sei zvatinotenda neunyoro vamwe pavanotiitisa nharo kana kuti pavanotibvunza.

“Muranda waShe haafaniri kukakavara, asi anofanira kuva munyoro kuvanhu vese.” –2 TIM. 2:24.

UNONZWA sei kana mumwe munhu waunoshanda naye kana kuti waunodzidza naye akakubvunza zvaunotenda? Unotya here? Vakawanda vedu tinonzwa saizvozvo. Asi mubvunzo wakadaro unogona kutibatsira kuziva zvinofungwa kana kuti zvintonrendwa nemumwe munhu, zvotipa mukana wekumuudza mashoko akanaka. Kunyangе zvakadaro, dzimwe nguva munhu anogona kubvunza mubvunzo nekuti anenge asingabvumirani nesu kana kuti achida kuitisana nharo nesu. Izvozvo hazvifaniri kutishamisa. Nekuti vamwe vanhu vakaudzwa zvisiri izvo pamusoro pezvatinotenda. (Mab. 28:22) Uyewo tiri kurarama “mumazuva ekupedzisira,” nguva iyo vanhu vakawanda “vasingatombodi kubvumirana,” uye ‘vachitotyisa.’—2 Tim. 3:1, 3.

² Zvimwe unganetseka kuti, ‘Ndingaramba sei ndakadzikama uye ndichitaura zvakanaka kana mumwe munhu achida kuitisana nharo nenii pamusana pezvandinotenda?’ Kuva munyoro ndiko kuchakubatsira. Munhu munyoro haakurumidzi kugumbuka asi anokwanisa kuzvidzora kana paine zvisina kumuitira zvakanaka uye asina chokwadi chekuti opindura sei. (Zvir. 16:32) Asi hapasi pese pazviri nyore kuva munyoro. Ungaitei kuti uve munhu munyoro? Ungapindura sei neunyoro kana mumwe munhu achida kuitisana nharo newe pane zvaunotenda? Uye kana uri mubereki, ungadzidzisa sei vana vako kuti vadzivirire zvavanotenda neunyoro? Ngationei.

1. Mibvunzo ipi yatinogona kubvunzwa patinenge tiri kubasa kana kuchikoro?
2. Nei zvakanaka kuti tiratidze unyoro?

TINGAITEI KUTI TIVE VANYORO?

³ Munhu munyoro haasi munhu akaneta-neta, asi atori munhu ane simba. Zvinoda ushingi kuti urambe wakadzikama zvinhu pazvinnenge zvakaoma. Unyoro ndechimwe chezvinhu zvinotaurwa ‘pazvibereko zvemweya.’ (VaG. 5:22, 23) Shoko rechiGiriki rakashandurwa kuti “unyoro” dzimwe nguva raishandiswa pakutsanangura bhiza remusango raiinge rakadzidziswa kuti rikwanise kugara nevanhu. Ita seuri kuona bhiza remusango risisina ukasha. Kunyangе zvazvo bhiza iri risisina ukasha, richakasimba. Tingava sei vanhu vanyoro asi panguva imwe chete tiri vanhu vaka simba? Hatikwanisi kuzviita tega. Tinofanira kunyengetera tichikumbira mweya waMwari kuti utibatsire kuva neunhu uhwu hwakanaka. Zvakaitika kune vamwe vanhu zvinoratidza kuti tinogona kuva vanyoro. Zvapupu zvakawanda zvakaramba zvakadzikama pazvaipikisa nevanhu, uye izvozvo zvakaita kuti vanhu vaiona vazviyemure. (**Verenga 2 Timoti 2:24, 25.**) Ungaitei kuti kuva munhu munyoro kuve simba rako?

⁴ MuBhaibheri mune nyaya dzakawanda dzinoratidza kukosha kwekuva munyoro. Funga nezvalsaka. Paainge ava kugara munharaunda yevaFristiya yeGerari, vavakidzani vake avo vaiva neshanje vakafushira matsime ainge acherwa nevashandi vababa vake. Pane kurwira matsime iwayo, Isaka nemhuri yake vakatama vachienda kune imwe nzvimbo ndokuchera mamwe matsime. (Gen. 26:12-18) Asi vaFristiya vakatizve mvura yaiva munzvimbo iyi yaiva yavo. Pasinei neizvi, Isaka haana kupo-potedzana navo. (Gen. 26:19-25) Chii chakamubatsira kuti arambe ari munyoro vamwe vanhu pavaida kupopotedzana naye? Anofani-

-
3. Nei zvinganzi munhu munyoro haana kuneta-neta, asi atori nesimba? (2 Timoti 2:24, 25)
 4. Zvakaitwa nalsaka zvinotidzidzisei nezveunyoro?

ra kunge aiona zvakanaka zvaiitwa nevarekei vake. Akadzidza pamuenzaniso waAbrahamu wekugadzirisa zvinhu nenzira yerugare uye muenzaniso waSara ‘wekuva munhu aka nyarara uye munyoro.’—1 Pet. 3:4-6; Gen. 21: 22-34.

⁵ Vabereki vechiKristu, munogonawo kudzidzisa vana venyu kukosha kwazvakaita kuva vanyoro. Funga nezvaMaxence, ane makore 17. Kuchikoro kwaanodzidza uye muushumiri anoona vanhu vanenge vakagumbuka. Vabereki vake vakamubatsira zvakanakanaka kuti adzidze kuva munyoro. Vabereki vake vanoti, “Maxence ava kuziva kuti kana munhu achinge adenhwa, zviri nyore kuti agumbuke kana kuratidza hasha, asi munhu akasimba anozvidzora.” Maxence akadzidza kuva munyoro.

⁶ Tingaitei kana mumwe munhu akataura chinhu chinotirwadza, chakadai sekutura zvakaipa nezvaJehovha kana kushora Bhai bheri? Tinofanira kukumbira Jehovha kuti atipe mweya wake uye uchenjeri kuti tipindure neunyoro. Ko kana tikazoona kuti hatina kuniyatsopindura zvakanaka? Tinogona kunyengetera zvakare nezvenyaya yacho tichifunga kuti tingazopindura sei zvakanaka kana nyaya yakadaro ikamuka zvakare. Jehovha achabva atipa mweya wake, kuitira kuti tizvidzore toratidza unyoro.

⁷ Mamwe mavhesi eBhaibheri anogona kutibatsira kudzora rurimi rwedu patinenge tiri mumamiriro ezvinhu akaoma. Mweya waMwari unogona kutiyeuchidza mavhesi iwayo. (Joh. 14:26) Semuenzaniso, mazano

-
5. Muenzaniso upi unoratidza kuti vabereki vechiKristu vanogona kudzidzisa vana vavo kukosha kwekuva munhu munyoro?
 6. Kunyengetera kunogona kutibatsira sei kuti tiwedzere kuratidza unyoro?
 7. Kubata mamwe mavhesi nemusoro kunotibatsira sei kuti tizvidzore pamatauriro edu uye pane zvatinoita mu mamiriro ezvinhu akaoma? (Zvirevo 15:1, 18)



Kana ukatanga wafunga kuti nei mumwe munhu achida kuti uuye kuzopemberera
zuva rekuberekwa unogona kumupindura zvakanaka

(Ona ndima 11-12)

atinowana mubhuku raZvirevo anogona kuti-batsira kuti tive vanyoro. (**Verenga Zvirevo 15:1, 18.**) Bhuku iri reBhaibheri rinoratidza kuti zvakanakirei kuzvidzora patinenge tagumburwa.—Zvir. 10:19; 17:27; 21:23; 25:15.

NJERE DZINOTIBATSIRA SEI KUTI TIVE VANYORO?

⁸ Njere dzinogonawo kuti-batsira. (Zvir. 19:11) Munhu ane njere anozvidzora paanobvunzwa kana kuti paanoitisa nharo pamusoro pezvaanotenda. Kakawanda kacho vanhu pavonotibvunza mibvunzo havatiudzi chikonzero chinenge chaita kuti vabvunze mibvunzo

8. Nei tichifanira kufunga nezvechikonzero chinenge chaita kuti munhu abvunze pamusoro pezvatinotenda?

iyoyo. Saka tisati tapindura, zvakanaka kuti titange taziva chikonzero chaita kuti munhu wacho atange nyaya yacho.—Zvir. 16:23.

⁹ Ona kuti Gidhiyoni akapindura sei varume vekwaEfremu. Vakamupopotera kuti nei akanga asina kukurumidza kuvashevedza kuti vabatane naye pakurwisa vavengi valIsraeri. Asi chii chakaita kuti vatsamwe chaizvo? Zvimwe kwaiva kuzvikudza. Gidhiyoni akaratidza uchenjeri. Akaedza kunzwisia kuti chii chakanga chaita kuti vatsamwe uye akavapindura neunyoro. Izvozvo zvakaguma nei? “Hashadzavo dzakabva dzaserera.”—Vat. 8:1-3.

9. Gidhiyoni akaratidza sei kuti aiva nenjere uye unyoro paaikurukura neverume vekwaEfremu?

¹⁰ Zvimwe watinoshanda naye kana kuti watinodzidza naye kuchikoro angatibvunza kuti nei tichirarama tichitevedzera zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri. Tinoita zvese zvatinogona kuti tidzivirire zvatinotenda asi tichiremekedza maonero ake. (**Verenga 1 Petro 3:15.**) Saka pane kuti tifunge kuti kubvunza kwaaita ari kuda kuitisana nharo nesu, ngatifungei kuti mubvunzo wake unotibatsira sei kuziva zvaanokoshesa. Pasinei nechikonzero chaita kuti munhu wacho abvunze, zvakanaka kuti timupindure neunyoro. Mhinduro yedu inogona kuita kuti aongororezve maonero ake. Kunyanje kana zvikaita sekuti haasi kutiremekedza, kana kuti ari kutitsvinyira, tinoda kuramba ti-chimupindura neunyoro.—Var. 12:17.

¹¹ Kana mumwe watinoshanda naye akatibvunza kuti nei tisingapembereri mazuva ekuberekwa, tinogona kuzvibvunza kuti: Kungava here kuti ari kufunga kuti hatibvumirwi kumbofarawo? Kana kuti anonzwा here sekuti kusapemberera kwedu mazuva ekuberekwa kuchakanganisa mashandiro anoita vanhu pabasa? Tinogona kuita kuti watinoshanda naye agadzikane kana tikamuudza kuti tinotenda chaizvo kuti anofungawo zvakanakira vaanshanda navo uye kuti tinoda chaizvo kushanda nevamwe tichifara. Izvozvo zvinogona kuita kuti pave nemukana wekukurukura zvine ushamwari zvinoratidza neBhaibheri panya ya yekupemberera mazuva ekuberekwa.

¹² Tinogonawo kushandisa nzira iyoyo kana mumwe munhu akatibvunza mimwe mibvunzo yakaoma. Mumwe munhu watinodzidza naye kuchikoro anogona kutaura kuti Zvapu-

10. Chii chihatibatsira kuti tizive mapinduriro atinofanira kuita veya vanobvunza zvatinotenda? (1 Petro 3:15)

11-12. (a) Chii chatinofanira kufunga nezvachyo tispindura mubvunzo wakaoma? (Onawo mufananidzo.)
(b) Taura muenzaniso unoratidza kuti zvinobvunzwा nemumwe munhu zvinogona kubatsira sei kuti mutange kurukura.

pu zvaJehovha zvinofanira kuchinja maonero azvinoita ungochani. Kungava here kuti atatura izvozvo nekuti haanyatsonzwisisi zvintendwa neZvapupu zvaJehovha nezveungochani? Kana kuti kungava here kuti ane shamwari kana kuti hama inoita zveungochani? Anofunga kuti tinovenga vanhu vanoita zveungochani here? Zvimwe tingada kumuudza kuti tinoda vanhu vese uye kuti tinoremekedza kodzero yemunhu yekusarudza zvaanda.* (1 Pet. 2:17) Tinogona kubva tamuudza zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri uye kuti kuzvitevdzera kunotibatsira sei kuti tifare muupenu.

¹³ Kana mumwe munhu akasabvumirana nesu, hatifaniri kukurumidza kufunga kuti tinoziva zvaanotenda. (Tito 3:2) Ko kana waundzidza naye kuchikoro achiti hazvina musoro kutenda kuti Mwari ariko? Ungabva watomuti here anotenda zvakasimba kuti zvinhu zvakaita zvekushanduka uye kuti anoziva zvakawanda nezvazvo? Anogona kunge achingotaurawo zvaakanzwা. Pane kutanga kuitisana nharo naye nezvesainzi, unogona kutsvaga nzira yekuita kuti asare aine chimwe chinhu chekuzofunga nezvachyo. Zvimwe unogona kumuratidza vhidiyo kana kuti nyaya inowanika pajw.org inotaura nezvezvinhu zvakasikwa. Anogona kuzoda kuti mukurukure nyaya kana kuti vhidiyo inowanika ipapo. Kana tikamu-pindura neruremekedzo, zvinogona kuita kuti ade kudzidza zvakawanda nezveBhaibheri.

¹⁴ Mumwe mukomana anonzi Niall akashandisa website yedu kuratidza kuti zvinotaurwa nevamwe vanhu nezvedu hachisi chokwadi.

* Kuti uwane mamwe mazano, ona nyaya yakanz "Bhaibheri Rintonii Nezveungochani?" iri muMukai! Nhamba 4 ya2016.

13. Ungabatsira sei munhu anenge achishora kuti unotenda kuti Mwari ariko?

14. Niall akashandisa sei zvakanaka website yedu kuti abatsire waaidzidza naye kuchikoro kuti arege kuva ne-maonero asiri iwo pamusoro peZvapupu zvaJehovha?

Anoti, “Mumwe mukomana wandaizidza na-ye kuchikoro aiwanzondiudza kuti handite-ndi zvinodzidziswa nesainzi nekuti ndinovi-mba nebhuku rengano pane kuvimba nezvi-nhu zvechokwadi.” Mukomana uyu paakara-mba kuti Niall atsanangure zvaanotenda, Niall akamuti aende pajw.org pachikamu chakanzi “Sainzi neBhaibheri.” Niall akazoona kuti mu-komana uyu anogona kunge akazoverenga zvi-ri pachikamu chacho uye akanga ava kuda ku-kurukura nezvematangiro akaita upenyu. Zva-kadai zvinogona kuitikawo kwauri.

GADZIRIRAI SEMHURI

15 Vabereki vanogona kudzidzisa vana vavo kuti vangapindura sei neunyoro pavanobvu-nwa zvavanotenda. (Jak. 3:13) Vamwe vabe-reki vanoshandisa nguva yavanoita kunamata kwemhuri kuti vadzidzire zvekutura nevana vavo. Vanofunga nezvenyaya dzingamuka ku-chikoro, vodzikurukura, uye voenzanisira ku-ti vangapindura sei, vozodzidzisa vana vavo kuti vangataura sei zvakanaka uye neunyoro. —Ona bhokisi rakanzi “Kudzidzira Zvekutau-ra Kunogona Kubatsira Mhuri Yenu.”

16 Kuwana nguva yekudzidzira zvekutura kunogona kubatsira vechidiki kuti *vanyatsova* nechokwadi nezvavanotenda uye kuti vakwa-nise kutsanangurira vamwe zvikonzero zvinoita kuti vatende izvozvo. Chikamu chakanzi “Vechidiki Vanobvunza Kuti” chiri pajw.org chinewo mapepa evezhidiki avanogona ku-nyora zvavakaronga kuita. Zviri muchikamu ichocco zvinobatsira vechidiki kuti vasimbise kutenda kwavo uye kuti vagadzirire kupindura vachishandisa mashoko avo. Kana tikadzidza zvikamu izvi semhuri, tese tinogona kubatsi-

15. Vabereki vangabatsira sei vana vavo kuti vapindure neunyoro pavanobvunzwu nevamwe kuchikoro pamuso-ro pezvavanotenda?

16-17. Kuwana nguva dzekudzidzira zvekutura kunga-batsira sei vechidiki?



Kudzidzira Zvekutura Kunogona Kubatsira Mhuri Yenu

Mhuri dzakawanda dzakaona zvichibatsira ku-ti pavanenge vachiita kunamata kwemhuri vakurukure nyaya dzakaoma dzinogona ku-muka kuchikoro kana kubasa. (Zvir. 9:9) Semuenzaniso, funga kuti ungapindura sei kana mumwe munhu akati:*

- “Vanhu vasina kudzidza chete ndivo vanote-nda kuti Mwari ariko.”
- “Dzidziso yekuti zvinhu zvakaita zvekusha-nduka ndeyechokwadi.”
- “Kana dzidziso yekuti zvinhu zvakaita zveku-sikwa chiri chokwadi, ndiani akasika Musi-ki?”
- “Zvapupu zvaJehovha zvinovenga ngocha-ni.”
- “Nei Zvapupu zvaJehovha zvichimanikidza vanhu kuti vachinje zvitendero zvavo?”
- “Makachinja Bhaibheri kuti rienderane ne-zvamunotenda.”

* Unogona kuwana mazano anobatsira pajw.org pachika-mu chakanzi “Vechidiki Vanobvunza Kuti” uye “Mibvu-nzo Inonyanya Kubvunzwu Pamusoro peZvapupu zvaJe-hovha.”

rwa kuti tingadzivirira sei zvatinotenda tichtaura zvakanaka uye neunyoro.

¹⁷ Mumwe wechidiki anonzi Matthew anotsanangura kuti kudzidzira zvekutaura kwakamubatsira sei. Matthew nevabereki vake, vanoita kunamata kwemhuri, vanowanzotsvakurudza nyaya dzingangokurukurwa kuchikoro. Anoti: "Tinofunga kuti mibvunzo ipi ingangomuka, todzidzira kuti tingaipindura sei tichishandisa zvatinenge tatsvakurudza. Kana ndava kunyatsonzwisa zvandinotenda, ndinova nechivimbo uye zvinondiitira nyore kuratidza unyoro pandinenge ndichitaura neavmwe."

¹⁸ Kunyanje kana tikatsanangura zvinhu nenzira yakajeka inonzwisisika, haasi munhu wese achabvuma zvatinotaura. Asi kutaura zvakanaka uye neunyoro kunogona kubatsira. (**Verenga VaKorose 4:6.**) Kutsanangura zvatinotenda kunogona kufananidzwa nekukandira mumwe munhu bhora. Tinogona kurikanda zvinyoro nyoro kana kurikanda nesimba. Patinorikanda zvinyoro nyoro, kakawanda kacho watiri kutamba naye anorigamha toramba tichitamba. Saizvozzowo, kana tika-

18. VaKorose 4:6 inoratidza kukosha kwei?

taura zvakanaka uye neunyoro, vanhu vanogona kuda kutiteerera toramba tichikurukura navo. Asi kana mumwe munhu achida zvenharo, kana kuti akashora zvatinotenda, hatifaniri hedu kuramba tichikurukura naye. (Zvir. 26:4) Kashoma kuwana munhu ane nharo zvakadaro. Asi vamwe, zvichida vakatowanda, vanogona kuteerera.

¹⁹ Zviri pachena kuti kudzidza kuva vanhu vanyoro kunotibatsira chaizvo. Nyengetera kuna Jehovha kuti akupe simba rekuti urambe uri munyoro paunenge uchipindura mibvunzo yakaoma kana kuti paunenge uchishorwa. Yeu-ka kuti kuva munhu munyoro kunogona kuita kuti usaitisane nharo nevamwe zvichibva pakusiyana kwemaonero amunoita zvinhu. Uye paunopindura neunyoro uye neruremekedzo, unoita kuti vamwe vanhu vanokuteerera vachinje maonero avanotiita uye avanoita cho-kwadi cheBhaibheri. 'Gara wakagadzirira ku-pindura munhu wese anokubvunza' zvaunotenda, 'uchizviita neunyoro neruremekedzo rukuru.' (1 Pet. 3:15) Saka kuva munyoro ngakuve simba rako!

19. Chii chinofanira kutibatsira kuti tive vanyoro patine-nge tichidzivirira zvatinotenda?

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Tingaitei kuti tive vanyoro?
- Kuva nenjere kunotibatsira sei kuti tipindure neunyoro?
- Vabereki vangabatsira sei vana vavo kuti vadzivirire zvavanotenda neunyoro?

Unogona Kuramba Uchishumira Jehovha Sezvakaita Petro

RWIYO 38

Achakusimbisa

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Nyaya ino yakanyorwa kuti ibatsire vaya vanonetseka nezvinhu zvavanokanganisa kuti vazine kuti vanogona kuzvikurira voramba vachishumira Jehovha vakatendeka.

“Ibvai kwandiri Ishe, nekuti ndiri munhu anotadza.”

—RUKA 5:8.

PETRO akanga aita usiku hwese achiedza kubata hove pasina chaaibata. Asi Jesu akati kwaari: “Endai pakadzika, mudzikise mambure enyu kuti mubate.” (Ruka 5:4) Petro aisava necho-kwadi kuti aizobata kana hove imwe chete zvayo, asi akaita zvainge audzwa. Mambure ainge adzikiswa akatanga kubvaruka nekuremerwa nehove. Pavakaziva kuti Jesu ndiye akanga aita kuti vabate hove idzi, Petro nevaishanda navo “vakashamiswa.” Petro akabva ati: “Ibvai kwandiri Ishe, nekuti ndiri munhu anotadza.” (Ruka 5:6-9) Petro anofanira kunge akanzwa sekuti ainge asina kukodzera kuva pana Jesu.

2 Petro akataura chokwadi. “Aiva munhu anotadza.” Bhai-bheri rinoratidza kuti dzimwe nguva aitaura uye aiita zvinhu zvaizodemba. Izvozvo zvinomboitika kwauri here? Une unhu husina kunaka kana kuti maitiro akaipa auri kuedza kusiya here? Kana zvakadaro unogona kuva netariro kana ukadzidza nezvaPetro. Zvingadaro sei? Funga izvi: Zvaiva nyore kuti zvikanganiso zvaPetro zvisataurwa pakanyorwa Bhaibheri. Asi Mwari akafemera kuti zvinyorwe kuitira kuti tidzidze. (2 Tim. 3:16, 17) Kudzidza nezvemurume uyu ane zvaikanganisa uye aivavo nemanzwiro akafanana needu kunogona kutibatsira kuna kuti Jehovha haatarisiri kuti tisatombokanganisa. Anoda kuti tirambe tichiedza kuita zvakanaka pasinei nekukanganisa kwatinoita.

1. Petro akaita sei pashure pekunge Jesu aita chishamiso chekumubatsira kubata hove dzakawanda?
2. Nei zvichibatsira kuti tifunge nezvemuenzaniso waPetro?

³ Nei zvichikosha kuti tirambe tichiedza kuita zvakanaka? Nekuti kana tikaramba tichii ta chimwe chinhu, kakawanda kacho tinowedzera kuchigona. Semuenzaniso: Munhu anoda kunyatsogona kuridza gitare, angaita makore akawanda achiridzidzira. Munguva yese iyi, anogona kukanganisa kuridza kakawanda, asi kana akaramba achidzidzira anopedzisira ava kugona. Kunyange akazova nyanzvi yekuridza, apo neapo anogona kumbokanganisa. Kunyange zvakadaro, haaregi kuridza. Anoramba achidzidzira kuitira kuti avandudze unyanzvi hwake. Saizvozvovo, kunyange patinona sekuti takurira mamwe maitiro asina kunka tinogona kukanganisa zvakare. Asi tinaromba tichishanda nesimba kuti tivandudze maitiro edu. Tese zvedu tinombotaura kana kuita zvime zvinhu zvatinozodemba. Kunyange zvakadaro, kana tikaramba tichiedza kuita zvakanaka Jehovha achatibatsira kuti tirambe tichifambira mberi. (1 Pet. 5:10) Ngatikurukurei nezvemuenzaniso waPetro wekura mba achiedza kuita zvakanaka. Kunzwirwa tsi tsi kwaakaitwa naJesu pasinei nekukanganisa kwake kunogona kutikurudzira kuti tirambe tichishumira Jehovha.

ZVINHU ZVAISHUNGURUDZA PETRO UYE MAKOMBORERO AAKAWANA

⁴ Bhaibheri haritauri kuti nei Petro akazviti ‘aiva munhu anotadza,’ kana kuti zvivi zvippi zvaafunga nevazvo paakataura mashoko iwayo. (**Verenga Ruka 5:5-10.**) Pamwe aka nga aita zvikanganiso zvakakura. Jesu aio na kutya kwaiita Petro, uko kunogona kunge kwaikonzerwa nekuti Petro aizviona semunhu akaipa. Asi Jesu aizivawo kuti Petro aigo na kuramba akatendeka. Saka akaudza Petro kuti ‘arege kutya.’ Jesu aivimba naPetro uye

3. Nei tichifanira kuramba tichiedza kuita zvakanaka?

4. Sezviri pana Ruka 5:5-10, Petro akatii nezvake, asi Je su akaita kuti ave nechokwadi chei?



Ungaitei kana zvinhu zvakafanana
nezvakaitika kuna Petro zvikaitika kwauri?
(Ona ndima 4)

izvozvo zvakachinja upenyu hwaPetro. Petro nemunin’ina wake Andreya vakazosiya bhizenesi ravo rehove vakava vateveri vaMesiya, izvo zvakaita kuti vawane makomborero aka wanda.—Mako 1:16-18.

5 Sezvo aiva muteveri waKristu, Petro ane zvinhu zvakawanda zvinoshamisa zvaakao na. Akaona Jesu achirapa vanorwara, achidzingga madhimoni, uye kunyange kumutsa vakafa.* (Mat. 8:14-17; Mako 5:37, 41, 42) Pe tro akaonawo chiratidzo chinoshamisa cha Jesu ari Mambo weUmambo hwaMwari, uye izvozvo haana kuzombozvikanganwa. (Mako 9:1-8; 2 Pet. 1:16-18) Petro akaonawo zvinhu

* Mavhesi akawanda ari munyaya ino anobva muEvhangeli yaMako. Anofanira kunge akanyora zvaakaudzwa naPetro uyo akaona zviitiko zvacho.

5. Makomborero api akawanikwa naPetro sezvo ainge akurira kutya kwaaiita uye abvuma kuva muteveri waJesu?

zvaasina kumbobvira atarisira. Anofanira kunge akafara chaizvo kuti haana kubvumira manzwiro asina kunaka aaiita nezvake pachake achimutadzisa kuona makomborero aya.

6 Pasinei nezvaakanga aona uye zvaakanga anzwa, Petro akanga achiri kunetseka kuti aiite zvakana. Ona mienzaniso mishoma inotevera. Jesu paakataura nezvekutambura kwaizoita uye kuurayiwa zvichizadzisa uprofita hweBhaibheri, Petro akamutsiura. (Mako 8:31-33) Petro nevamwe vaapostora vairamba vachiitisana nharo dzekuti ndiani aiva mukuru pakati pavo. (Mako 9:33, 34) Usiku hwekupedzisira Jesu asati afa, Petro akacheka nzeve yemumwe murume. (Joh. 18:10) Usiku ihwohwo, achityira kuti vanhu vaizomufungirei, Petro akaramba katatu kese kuti aiziva shamwari yake Jesu. (Mako 14:66-72) Izvi zvakaita kuti Petro acheme zvinosiririsa. —Mat. 26:75.

7 Jesu haana kusiya muapostora wake uyo ainge akaora mwoyo chaizvo. Jesu paakanga amutswa, akapa Petro mukana wekuratidza kuti akanga achiri kumuda. Jesu akakumbira Petro kuti ave mufudzi wemakwai ake. (Joh. 21:15-17) Petro akabvuma. Aivawo muJerusalem rema paPendekosti uye aiva pakati pevanhu vakananga kuzodzwa nemweya mutsvene.

8 Kunyange pashure pekunge ava muKristu akazodzwa, Petro aitofanira kurwa kuti aite zvakana. Muna 36 C.E., Petro aivapo pakazodzwa Koniriyasi uyo aisava muJudha, uye ihwohwo hwaiva uchapupu hwakajeka hwekuti “Mwari haasaruri” uye kuti Vemamwe Marudzi vaigona kuva muungano yechiKristu.

6. Petro akakurumidza here kukurira zvinhu zvisina kunaka zvaaiita? Tsanangura.

7. Petro akapiwa mukana upi Jesu paakanga amutswa?

8. Chikanganiso chipi chakakura chakaitwa naPetro kuAndiyoki?

(Mab. 10:34, 44, 45) Pashure paizvozvo, Petro akanzwa akasununguka kuti adye nevanhu Vemamwe Marudzi, chinhu chaaisazombofa akaita munguva yainge yapfuura. (VaG. 2:12) Asi vamwe vaKristu vechiJudha vaiona sekuti vaJudha nevanhu Vemamwe Marudzi vaisafanira kudy a vese. Vamwe vaiva nemaonero iwayo pavakuya kuAndiyoki, Petro akarega kudya nehama dzake dzeMamwe Marudzi, zvimmwe achityira kuti angangogumbura vaKristu vechiJudha. Muapostora Pauro akaona unyengeri uhwu ndokutsiura Petro pachena. (VaG. 2:13, 14) Pasinei nekukanganisa uku, Petro akaramba achishumira Jehovha. Chii chakamubatsira?

CHII CHAKABATSIRA PETRO KUTI ARAMBE ACHISHUMIRA JEHOVHA?

9 Petro ainge akavimbika. Haana kurega cheero chii zvacho chichimatadzisa kutevera Jesu. Akaratidza kuvimbika kwake, Jesu paakataura chimwe chinhu chisina kunzwisiswa nevadzidzi vake. (**Verenga Johani 6:68, 69.**) Vakawanda vakarega kutevera Jesu vasina kumbomirira kana kutsvaga tsananguro yekuti airevei. Asi Petro haana kudaro. Aiziva kuti Jesu chete ndiye aiva ‘nemashoko eupenyu husingaperi.’

10 Jesu haana kusiya Petro. Usiku hwekupedzisira asati aurayiwa, Jesu aiziva kuti Petro nevamwe vaapostora vaizomusiya. Kunyange zvakadaro Jesu akaratidza kuti aiva nechokwadi chekuti Petro aizodzoka oramba akatendeke. (Ruka 22:31, 32) Jesu ainzwisia kuti ‘mweya unoda, asi nyama haina simba.’ (Mako 14:38) Saka kunyange pashure pekunge Petro aramba kuti aimuziva, Jesu haana kuramba muapostora wake. Paakanga amutswa, Jesu

9. Johani 6:68, 69 inoratidza sei kuvimbika kwaPetro?

10. Jesu akaratidza sei kuti aiva nechokwadi chekuti Petro aizoramba achiita zvakana? (Onawo mufananidzo.)



Nei uchikurudzirwa nekuvimba kwaiita Jesu naPetro?
(Ona ndima 10)

akazviratidza kuna Petro uyo anofanira kunge aiva ega panguva iyi. (Mako 16:7; Ruka 24: 34; 1 VaK. 15:5) Izvozvo zvinofanira kunge zvakakurudzira muapostora uyu ainge akaora mwoyo.

11 Jesu akaita kuti Petro azive kuti Jehovah aizomutsigira. Pashure pekunge amutswa akaitazve chimwe chishamiso chekuita kuti Petro nevamwe vaapostora vabate hove. (Joh. 21:4-6) Zviri pachena kuti chishamiso ichi chakaita kuti Petro azive kuti zvaiva nyore kuti Jehovah amupe zvinhu zvaaida pakurarama. Zvichida vaapostora vakabva vayeuka

11. Jesu akabatsira sei Petro kuti ave nechokwadi chekuti Jehovah aizomutsigira?

mashoko aJesu ekuti Jehovah aizochengeta vaya vanoramba ‘vachitanga kutsvaga Uhambo.’ (Mat. 6:33) Zvese izvi zvakabatsira Petro kuti aise ushumiri pekutanga muupenyu hwake kwete bhizinesi rehove. Akaparidza neushingi pazuva rePendekosti ya33 C.E., achi-batsira zviuru zvevanhu kuti vagamuchire mashoko akanaka. (Mab. 2:14, 37-41) Akazobatsirawo vaSamariya neVemamwe Marudzi kuti vagamuchire Kristu. (Mab. 8:14-17; 10:44-48) Jehovah akashandisa Petro nenzira yakakura chaizvo kuti aite kuti vanhu vakasiyana-siyana vauye muungano.

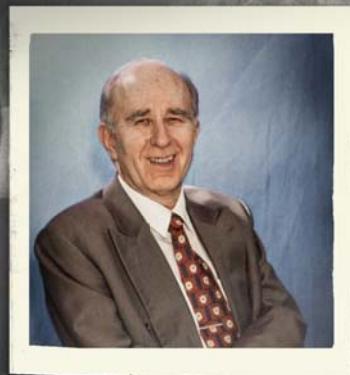
TINODZIDZEI?

12 Jehovah anogona kutibatsira kuti tirambe tichiita zvakanaka. Zvingasava nyore nguva dzese kunyanya kana tava nenguva tichinetseka kuti tisiye chimwe chinhu chakaipa. Dzimwe nguva zvinhu zvakaipa zvatinoda kusya zvinenge zvichiita sekunge zvakaoma kupfura zvaisangana naPetro. Asi Jehovah anogona kutipa simba rekuti tirambe tichiedza kuita zvakanaka. (Pis. 94:17-19) Semuenzaniso imwe hama yakaita makore akawanda ichiita zveungochani isati yadzidza chokwadi. Aka-bva asiya zvachose maitiro iwayo akaipa. Asi dzimwe nguva ainetseka nezvido zvisina kuna-ka. Chii chakamubatsira kuti arambe achii-ta zvakanaka? Anoti: “Jehovah anotisimbisa.” Anowedzera kuti: “Ndichibatsirwa nemweya waJehovah . . . , ndakadzidza kuti zvinoita ku-ti ndirambe ndichirarama maererano nezvino-diwa naJehovah. . . . Jehovah ari kundishandi-sa uye pasinei nekuti ndiri munhu ane chivi, anoramba achindisimbisa.”

13 Sezvataona, Petro akaita zvikanganiso

12. Tichifunga nezvemuanzaniso waPetro tinofanira kuyeukei patinenge tichitambura kuti tisiye chimwe chinhu chisina kunaka chatinenge tichiita?

13. Tingatevedzera sei muenzaniso waPetro uri pana Mabasa 4:13, 29, 31? (Onawo mufananidzo.)



Horst Henschel akatanga
basa renguva yakazara musi
wa1 January 1950. Unofunga
kuti akazvidemba here kuti aka-
shandisa upenyu hwake paku-
shumira Jehovha?
(Ona ndima 13, 15)

zvakakura nekuti aitya vanhu. Asi paakanye-ngererera ushingi, Petro akakwanisa kuratidza ushingi. (**Verenga Mabasa 4:13, 29, 31.**) Isuwō tinogona kukurira kutya kwatinoita. Funga zvakaitika kuna Horst imwe hama yechidiki yaigara muGermany pairwiwa Hondo Yenyika II. Panguva iyoyo, vanhu vainzi vakwazisane vachiti “Heil Hitler!” izvo zvaireva kuti Hitler achatiponesa. Kunyange zvazvo Horst aiziva kuti kukwazisa achidaro kwainge kusina kunnaka, dzimwe nguva aizviita nemhaka yekutya vadzidzisi vake uye vaaidzidza navo. Vabereki vaHorst havana kumutuka, asi vakan-yengetera naye vachikumbira Jehovha kuti amupe ushingi. Achibatsirwa nevabereki vake uye nekuvimbwa naJehovha, Horst akapedzisira ava nesimba rekutsigira zvaaitenda. Pavé paya akazoti: “Jehovha haana kumbobvira andisiya.”*

* Ona nyaya yeupenyu yaHorst Henschel inoti, “Ndakasundwa Nokuvimbika Kwemhuri Yangu Kuna Mwari,” iri muMukai! yaMarch 8, 1998.

¹⁴ Jehovha naJesu havazotisiyi. Petro ai-va nechisarudzo chinokosha chaafanira kuita. Aizorega here kuva mudzidzi waKristu ka-na kuti aizoramba ari mudzidzi wake? Jesu akanga ateterera kuna Jehovha kuti kutenda kwaPetro kurege kupera. Jesu akaudza Petro nezvemunyengetero iwoyo uye akaratidza kuti aiva nechokwadi chekuti Petro aizokwanisa kusimbisa hama dzake. (Ruka 22:31, 32) Izvo-zvo zvinofanira kunge zvakaita kuti Petro aye-uke mashoko aJesu. Patinenge tiine chisarudzo chinokosha chatinofanira kuita, Jehovha angashandisa vafudzi vane rudo kuti vataure mashoko anotibatsira kuti tirambe takatende-ka. (VaEf. 4:8, 11) Imwe hama inonzi Paul iyo ine nguva yakareba iri mukuru inoedza kunyaradza vamwe saizvozvo. Inoudza vaya vane-nge vava kuneta kuti vafunge zvakaitwa naJe-hovha kuti vauye muchokwadi. Inobva yaita

14. Vafudzi vane rudo vangakurudzira sei vaya vakaora mwoyo?

kuti vazine kuti rudo rwaJehovha rusingachini runoita kuti arambe achivada. Paul anope-dzisa achiti, "Ndakaona vakawanda vange vakaora mwoyo vachiramba vachiita zvakanaka vachibatsirwa naJehovha."

¹⁵ Jehovha achatipa zvatinoda pakurarama kana tikaisa ushumiri pekutanga muupenyu hwedu sezvaakaita kuna Petro nevamwe va-apostora. (Mat. 6:33) Panguva yairwiwa Hondo Yenyika II, Horst ambotaurwa nezvake akafunga nezvekupayona. Asi aiva murombo chaizvo uye aisava nechokwadi chekuti aizowana mari yekuzviriritira oramba achiita ushumiri hwenguva yakazara. Saka akaitei? Akasarudza kuedza Jehovha ndokuita vhiki rese muushumiri pakashanya mutariri wedunhu. Pakupe-ra kwevhiki racho akashamisa chaizvo mutariri wedunhu paakamutambidza hamvuropu asi haana kumuudza kuti yange yabva kuna ani. Yaiva nemari yaikwana kumutsigira muba-sa rekupayona kwemwedzi yakati kuti. Horst

15. Muenzaniso waPetro uye waHorst unoratidza sei kuti zvinotaurwa pana Mateu 6:33 ndezvechokwadi?

akaona chipo ichi sevimbiso yekuti Jehovha aizomutsigira. Akazoita upenyu hwake hwese achiisa Umambo pekutanga.—Mar. 3:10.

¹⁶ Petro anofanira kunge akafara chaizvo ku-ti Jesu haana kubva kwaari, sezvainge ambo-kumbira. Kristu akaramba achidzidza Petro kuti ave muapostora akatendeka uye muenzaniso wakazonaka kuvaKristu. Tinowana zvidzidzo zvakawanda zvinokosha kubva pakudzidziswa kwaakaitwa. Petro akanyora zvi-mwe zvidzidzo izvozvo nezvimwewo mutsamba dzake mbiri dzakafemerwa dzaakatumira kuungano dzaivako panguva iyoyo. Munyaya inotevera tichakurukura zviyeuchidzo zvisho-manana zviri mutsamba idzi, uye kuti ting-zvishandisa sei mazuva ano.

16. Nei zvakanaka kuti tidzidze nezvapetro uye zvaakan-nyora mutsamba dzake?

KUTSANANGURWA KWEMUFANANIDZO Peji 24: Mufananidzo uyu une vanhu vari kuratidza zvakaitika. Vabere-ki vaHorst Henschel vakanyengetera naye uye vakasimbi-sa chido chake chekutsigira zvaanotenda.

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Ndezvipi zvimwe zvinhu zvi-sina kunaka zvaifanira kuku-rirwa naPetro?
- Chii chakabatsira Petro kuti arambe achishumira Jehovha?
- Ndezvipi zvimwe zvinhu zva-tinodzidza pamuenzaniso waPetro?

RWIYO 127

Ndinofanira Kuva Munhu
Akaita Sei?

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Munyaya ino tichaona kuti zvidzidzo zviri mutsamba dzaPetro zvinogona kuti-batsira sei kutsungirira matambudziko. Uyewo vaku kuru vachabatsirwa kuona kuti vangaita sei basa ravo sevafudzi.

Zvidzidzo Zvatinowana Mutsamba Mbiri dzaPetro

'Ndinoda kugara ndichikuyeuchidzai zvinhu izvi.' –2 PET. 1:12.

MUAPOSTORA PETRO akashumira Jehovha akatendeka kwemakore akawanda. Akafamba naJesu paaiita ushumiri hwake, akatanga kuparidza mundima dzeVemamwe Marudzi, uye aiva nhengo yedare rinotungamirira. Petro paakaziva kuti akanga ava pedyo nekufa, Jehovha akamupa rimwe basa rekuita. Munenge muna 62-64 C.E., akafemerwa kuti anyore tsamba mbiri dzatinoziva sa1 Petro uye 2 Petro. Petro aiva netariro yekuti tsamba idzi dzaizobatsira vaKristu pashure pe-kunge afa.—2 Pet. 1:12-15.

² Petro akanyora tsamba dzake panguva iyo vaainamata navo ‘vaitambudzwa nemiedzo yakasiyana-siyana.’ (1 Pet. 1:6) Vanhu vakaipa vakanga vachiedza kupinza dzidziso dzenhemma uye maitiro asina kuchena muungano yechiKristu. (2 Pet. 2:1, 2, 14) VaKristu vaigara muJerusarema vaizoona “kuguma kwezvinhu zvese,” kureva kuparadzwa kweJerusarema neuto revaRoma. (1 Pet. 4:7) Zviri pachena kuti tsamba dzaPetro dzakabatsira vaKristu kuti vaone zvavaigona kuita kuti vatsungirire matambudziko avitarisana nawo uye vagadzirire ai-zouya.*

³ Kunyange zvazvo tsamba dzaPetro dzakanyorerwa vaKristu vairarama panguva iyoyo, Jehovha akaita kuti dzive chi-

* VaKristu vaigara muParestina vanogona kunge vakawana tsamba dzaPetro dzese dziri mbiri Jerusarema risati rarwisa kekutanga muna 66 C.E.

1. Nguva pfupi muapostora Petro asati afa, akafemerwa kuti aitei?
2. Nei tingati tsamba dzaPetro dzakanyorwa panguva yakakodzera?
3. Nei tichifanira kuongorora tsamba dzaPetro dzakafemerwa?

kamu cheShoko rake. Saka tinogona kubatsirwa netsamba idzodzo mazuva ano. (VaR. 15:4) Sezvo tiri kurarama munyika inokurudzira maitiro asina kuchena, tinosanganawo nemiedzo inoita kuti zviome kushumira Jehovha. Uyewo munguva pfupi iri kuuya tichasangana nekutambudzika kwakakura kupfura kuya kwaivapo pakazoparara Jerusarema netemberi yaro. Tinowanawo zvime zviyeuchidzo zvinokosha mutsamba mbiri dza-Petro. Zviyeuchidzo izvi zvichatibatsira kuti tirambe takamirira zuva raJehovha, tisatya vanhu, uye tidanane zvikuru. Zvinogonawo kubatsira vakuru kuti vaite zvinonyatsodiwa nemakwai.

RAMBA WAKAZVIMIRIRA

4 Takapoteredza nevanhu vasingatendi uprofita hweBhaibheri. Vaya vanotipikisa vanogona kutiseka nekuti tava nemakore akawanda tichitaura kuti mugumo uri kuuya. Vamwe vanoti *haumbofi* wakauya. (**Verenga 2 Petro 3:3, 4.**) Kana tikanzwa mashoko akadaro kubva kumunhu watinenge tichipardzira, watinoshanda naye kubasa, kana kuti wemumhuri, kutenda kwedu kunogona kuzununguka. Petro akataura kuti chii chinogona kutibatsira pakadaro.

5 Vamwe vangaona sekuti Jehovha anonoka kugumisa nyika ino yakaipa. Mashoko aPetro anogona kutibatsira kuti tirambe tiine maoneroakanaka nekuti anotiyeyeuchidza kuti maoneroanoita Jehovha nguva akasiyana chairo neanoita vanhu. (**Verenga 2 Petro 3:8, 9.**) Kuna Jehovha, makore ane chiuru akaita sezuba rimwe chete. Jehovha ane mwoyo murefu, haadi kuti chero ani zvake apar-

4. Sezvinoratidzwa pana 2 Petro 3:3, 4, chii chinogona kuzunungusa kutenda kwedu?

5. Chii chichatibatsira kuti tirambe tiine maoneroakanaka nezvekuguma kwenyika ino? (2 Petro 3:8, 9)

dzwe. Asi pachasvika zuva rake, nyika ino ichaguma. Tine ropafadzo yakazonaka chairo yekushandisa nguva yasara kuti tiparidzire vanhu vemarudzi ese.

6 Petro anotikurudzira kuti ‘tirambe tichifunga’ nezvezuva raJehovha. (**Verenga 2 Petro 3:11, 12.**) Izvozvo tinozviita sei? Zuva rimwe nerimwe, kana zvichiita, tinofungisia nezvemakomborero enyika itsva. Zvione urimo uchifema mhepo yakachena, uchidya zvekudya zvine utano, uchigamuchira hama neshamwari dzinenge dzamutswa uye uchidzidzisa vanhu vakararama kare nezveku-zadzika kweuprofita hweBhaibheri. Kufungisisa kwakadaro kuchakubatsira kuti urambe wakamirira nguva iyoyo uye kuti uve nechokwadi chekuti nyika ino ichaguma. Kana ‘tikaziva zvinhu izvi zvichaitika’ mune raman-gwana ‘hatizotsauswi’ nevadzidzisi venhe-ma.—2 Pet. 3:17.

USATYA VANHU

7 Patinoramba tichifunga nezvekuva pedyo kwezuva raJehovha, tinowana simba rekuudza vamwe mashoko akanaka. Kunyange zvakadaro, dzimwe nguva tingazeza kutaura. Nei zvakadaro? Tinogona kumbotya vanhu. Izvozvo zvakaitika kuna Petro. Usiku hwaitongwa Jesu, Petro akatyatutu kutaura kuti aiava mumwe wevadzidzi vaJesu uye akatoramba katatu kuti aimuziva. (Mat. 26:69-75) Asi muapostora uyu akazotaura nechivimbo kuti: “Musatya zvavanotya, uye musanetseka.” (1 Pet. 3:14) Mashoko aPetro anogona kutibatsira kuti tirege kutya vanhu.

8 Chii chinogona kutibatsira kuti tirege

6. Zvii zvatingaita kuti ‘tirambe tichifunga’ nezvezuva raJehovha? (2 Petro 3:11, 12)

7. Kutya vanhu kunogona kutikanganisa sei?

8. Chii chingatibatsira kuti tirege kutya vanhu? (1 Petro 3:15)



Petro akabvuma kururamiswa naPauro. Tsamba mbiri dzakanyorwa
naPetro dzinotidzisa kuti tide hama nehanzadzi dzedu

(Ona ndima 9)

kutya vanhu? Petro anotiudza kuti: “Tsvenesi Kristu saShe mumwoyo menuy.” (**Venerga 1 Petro 3:15.**) Izvozvo zvinosanganisira kufungisia nezvekuti Jesu ndiye Mambo wedu uye kuti ane simba guru. Kana uchitya panomuka mukana wekuudza vamwe mashoko akanaka, yeuka Mambo wedu. Muone achi-tonga ari kudenga akapoteredzwa nengirozi dzakawanda. Yeuka kuti ane “masimba ese kudenga nepanyika” uye kuti ‘achava newe mazuva ese kusvikira pakuguma kwenyika.’ (Mat. 28:18-20) Petro anotikurudzira kuti ‘tigare takagadzirira’ kudzivirira kutenda kwe-du. Unoda here kuparidza kubasa, kuchikoro, kana kuti mune mamwe mamiriro ezvinhu asina kurongwa? Gara wafunga kuti ndepa-

pi paungakwanisa kudaro, wobva wagadzirira zvauchataura. Nyengeterera ushingi, uchivimba kuti Jehovha achakubatsira kuti usatya vanhu.—Mab. 4:29.

“DANANAI KWAZVO”

9 Petro akadzidza kuti angaramba sei achi-ratidza rudo rusina unyengeri. Aivapo Jesus paakati: “Ndiri kukupai murayiro mutsva, kuti mudanane; sekukudai kwandakaita, imiwo dananai.” (Joh. 13:34) Pasinei nai-zvozvo, Petro akazoramba kudya nehama nehanzadzi dzake dzaisava vaJudha nekuti aitya vaKristu vechiJudha. Muapostora Pauro

9. Pane imwe nguva, Petro akatadza sei kuratidza rudo?
(Onawo mufananidzo.)

akati zvakaitwa naPetro hwaiva ‘unyengeri.’ (VaG. 2:11-14) Petro akabvuma kururamiswa, uye akadzidza pane zvaakaita. Mutsamba dzake mbiri, anosimbisa kuti hatifaniri kungogumira **pakunzwa** kuda hama nehanzadzi dzedu asi tinofanirawo **kudziratidza** rudo.

¹⁰ Petro akati tinofanira ‘kuda hama dzedu zvisina unyengeri.’ (**Verenga 1 Petro 1:22.**) Rudo rwakadaro runobva ‘pakuteerera cho-kwadi.’ Chokwadi ichi chinosanganisira dzidziso yekuti “Mwari haasaruri.” (Mab. 10:34, 35) Hatikwanisi kuteerera murayiro waJesu werudo kana tichiratidza kuti tinoda vamwe vari muungano asi torega kuda vamwe. Ichokwadi kuti tinganzwa tiri pedyo nevamwe kufuura vamwe, sezvaiita Jesu. (Joh. 13:23; 20:2) Asi Petro anotiyechidza kuti tinofanira kuedza chaizvo kuti tide hama nehanzadzi dzedu dzese nekuti tiri mumhuri imwe chete.—1 Pet. 2:17.

¹¹ Petro akatikurudzira kuti ‘tidanane kwazvo zvichibva pamwoyo.’ Maererano nezviri kutaurwa pano, kudanana “kwazvo” kuno-sanganisira kuda mumwe munhu kunyange zvakatiomera kuti timuratidze rudo. Asi ko kana hama yedu ikatitadzira kana kutirwadzisa? Pakutanga tinganzwa tichida kutsiva pane kuti timuratidze rudo. Asi Petro akadzidza kubva kuna Jesu kuti kutsiva hakufadzi Mwari. (Joh. 18:10, 11) Petro akanyora kuti: “Musatsiva chakaipa nechakaipa kana kutuka nekutuka. Panzvimbo paizvozvo tsivai nechikomborero.” (1 Pet. 3:9) Kana uchida hama dzako zvakadzama, uchava nemutsa uye uchafunga zvakavanakira pasinei nekuti vakakurwadzisa.

10. Chii chinotibatsira kuti ‘tide hama zvisina unyengeri?’ (1 Petro 1:22)

11. Kuda vamwe “kwazvo zvichibva pamwoyo” kunore-vei?

¹² Mutsamba yake yekutanga, Petro akashandisa mashoko ekuti “danana kwazvo.” Kudanana kwakadaro kunovhara “zvivi zvizhiji.” (1 Pet. 4:8) Zvichida Petro akayeuka chidzidzo chaakanga adzidziswa naJesu makore akanga adarika panyaya yekukanganwira. Panguva iyoyo, Petro anofanira kunge ai-funga kuti aiva munhu anoregerera chaizvo paakataura kuti aizoregerera hama yake “kanosvika ka7.” Asi Jesu akamudzidzisa iye pamwe chete nesu kuti tiregerere “kanosvika ka77,” zvichireva kuti pasina patinogumira. (Mat. 18:21, 22) Kana zvakambokuomera ku-shandisa zano iri, usaora mwoyo! Vashumiri vese vaJehovha avo vane chivi vanomboome-rwa nekuregerera vamwe. Chinhu chinokosha iye zvino ndecekuti uite zvese zvaunogona kuti ukanganwire hama yako uye uve nerugare nayo.*

VAKURU, FUDZAI MAKWAI

¹³ Petro haana kumbobvira akanganwa zava-akaudzwa naJesu pashure pekunge amutswa, kuti: “Fudza makwai angu madiki.” (Joh. 21:16) Kana uri mukuru, unoziwa kuti murayiro iwoyo unoshandawo kwauri. Asi zvinogona kuomera mukuru kuti awane nguva yekunyatsoita basa iri rinokosha. Vakuru vanofanira kutanga vava nechokwadi chekuti mhuri dzavo dzawana zvese zvadzinoda pakurarama, kuti munhu wese ari mumhuri ari kunzwa achidiwa, uye kuti vabatsira mhuri dzavo kuti dziswedere pedyo naJehovha. Vanotungamirirawo mubasa rekuparidza uyewo

* Ona vhidhiyo iri pajw.org yakanzi *Chengetedza Chipo Chinokosha Chekubatana*.

12. (a) Kuda vamwe kwazvo kunoita kuti tiite sei?
(b) Sezvinoratidzwa muvhidhiyo inonzi *Chengetedza Chipo Chinokosha Chekubatana*, chii chaunoda kuedza kuita?

13. Chii chingaita kuti zviomere vakuru kufudza hama nehanzadzi dzavo?

Vakuru vane rudo vanozvipira
kuti vafudze boka raMwari,
kunyange zvazvo vaine
zvakawanda zvekuita
(Ona ndima 14-15)



pakugadzirira hurukuro dzepamisangano ne-pamagungano. Vamwe vanewo mabasa avanoita mumakomiti Anokurukura Nezvipatara kana kuti muDhipatimendi Remapurani Ne-kuvaka. Zvechokwadi, vakuru vane zvakawanda zvekuita!

14 Petro akakurudzira vamwe vakuru kuti “Fudzai boka raMwari.” (**Verenga 1 Petro 5: 1-4.**) Kana uri mukuru, tinoziva kuti uno-da hama nehanzvadzi dzako uye unoda kudzifudza. Asi dzimwe nguva unganzwa sekuti wakanyanya kubatikana kana kuti kuneta zvekuti haukwanisi kuita basa iroro. Ungaiti pakadaro? Udza Jehovha manzwiro auri kuita. Petro akanyora kuti: “Kana munhu achishumira, ngaaite izvozvo seari kuvimba nesimba rinopiwa naMwari.” (1 Pet. 4:11) Hama nehanzvadzi dzako dzinogona kunge dizi-ri mumatambudziko asingagoni kupera zva-chose munyika ino. Asi yeuka kuti “mufudzi mukuru,” Jesu Kristu, anogona kudzibatsira kupfuura zvaunogona kuita. Anogona kuita izvozvo panguva ino uye munyika itsva. Chinongodiwa naMwari ndecekuti vakuru vade

hama dzavo, vadzifudze uye kuti vave “mienzaniso kuboka.”

15 William uyo ava nemakore akawanda ari mukuru anonzwisia kukosha kwekfudza. Pakatanga COVID-19, iye nevamwe vakuru vakava nechokwadi chekuti vhiki rega rega vakurukura nemunhu mumwe nemumwe aiva mumapoka avo. William anotsanangura kuti nei aiita izvi. Anoti: “Vaparidzi vakawanda vaiva vega mudzimba dzavo, uye zvai-gona kuva nyore kuti vakurumidze kufunga zvinhu zvinorwadza.” Kana mumwe watino-namata naye aine zviri kumunetsa, William anonyatsoteerera kuti azive kuti hama kana kuti hanzvadzi yake iri kuda kubatsirwa sei, uye kuti zvii zviri kuinetsa. Anobva atsvaga chimwe chinhu chinonyatsobatsira, kunyanya mavhidhiyo ari paweb site yedu, kuti abatsire muKristu wacho. Anoti: “Iye zvino ndipo patava kufanira kuwedzera kufudza vamwe. Tinointa zvese zvatinogona kuti tibatsire vanhu kudzidza nezvaJehovha. Ndizvo zvatinofani-ra kuitawo pakufudza makwai tichiabatsira kuti arambe ari muchokwadi.”

14. Chii chinogona kubatsira mukuru kuti afudze boka? (1 Petro 5:1-4)

15. Mumwe mukuru anofudza sei boka? (Onaowu mufananidzo.)

BVUMIRA JEHOVHA KUTI APEDZISE KUKUDZIDZISA

¹⁶ Tangokurukura zvidzidzo zvishoma zviri mutsamba mbiri dzaPetro dzakafemewa. Zvimwe uneawa paona paunoda kuvanduzza. Semuenzaniso, unoda kuwedzera kugara uchifungisisa nezvemakomborero achawani-kwa munyika itsva here? Une chinangwa chekuda kuperidza kubasa, kuchikoro, kana kuitawo ushumiri nenzira isina kurongwa here? Une zvauri kufunga kuita here kuti uwedzere kuda hama nehanzvadzi dzako? Vakuru, makagadzirira here kufudza makwai aJehovha nechido uye nemwoyo wese? Paunonyatsozviongorora unogona kuona kuti pane paunofanira kuvandudza. Izvozvo hazvifani-ri kukuodza mwoyo. “Ishe ane mutsa,” uye achakubatsira kuti uwedzere kuita zvakana-

16. Tingashandisa zvidzidzo zviri mutsamba dzaPetro munzira dzipi?

ka. (1 Pet. 2:3) Petro anotiudza kuti: ‘Mwari pachake achapedzisa kukudzidzisa. Achakutsigisa, achakusimbisa, uye achaita kuti umire wakasimba.’—1 Pet. 5:10.

¹⁷ Petro akambonzwa asina kukodzera kuvava paiva neMwanakomana waMwari. (Ruka 5:8) Asi achitsigirwa naJehovha naJesu, akaramba ari muteveri waKristu. Saka Petro akakwanisa “kupinda muUmambo husingaperi hwaShe wedu uye Muponesi wedu Je-su Kristu.” (2 Pet. 1:11) Uyu waiva mubayiro wakazonaka! Kana ukaramba uchishumira Jehovha sezvakaita Petro, wobvumira Jehovha kuti akudzidzise, uchawanawo mubayiro weupenyu husingaperi. Uchawana ‘mubayiro wekutenda kwako, iko kuponeswa kwako.’—1 Pet. 1:9.

17. Kana tikaramba tichishumira Jehovha, tomubvumira kuti atidzidzise, zvichaguma nei?

PETRO AKATIPA ZVIYEUCHIDZO ZVIPI . . .

- nezvekumirira zuva
raJehovha?
- nezvekurega kutya vanhu?
- nezvekuda hama dzedu
zvakadzama?

ZVIRI MUMAGAZINI INO

Nyaya Yekudzidza 37: November 6-12	2
Vimba naJehovha, Sezvakaita Samsoni	
Nyaya Yekudzidza 38: November 13-19	8
Vechidiki—Muchava Neupenyu Hwakaita Sei?	
Nyaya Yekudzidza 39: November 20-26	14
Kuva Munyoro Ngakuve Simba Rako	
Nyaya Yekudzidza 40: November 27–December 3	20
Unogona Kuramba Uchishumira Jehovha	
Sezvakaita Petro	
Nyaya Yekudzidza 41: December 4-10	26
Zvidzidzo Zvatinowana Mutsamba	
Mbiri dzaPetro	
Zvaungaita Pakutsvakurudza	32

Magazini ino haitengeswi. Ndeimwe yemabhuku anoshandiswa pabasa rekudzidzisa Bhaibheri munyika yese uye basa iri rinotsigirwa nezvipo.

Magwaro anobva muBhaibheri—Shanduro yeNyika Itsva, kunze kwekunge pataurwa kuti pane pamwe paatorwa.

The Watchtower (ISSN 0043-1087) September 2023 is published by Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of New York, Inc.; Harold L. Corkern, President; Mark L. Questell, Secretary-Treasurer; 1000 Red Mills Road, Wallkill, NY 12589-3299, and printed by Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of South Africa NPC, 1 Robert Broom Drive East, Rangeview, Krugersdorp, 1739. © 2023 Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of Pennsylvania. Printed in South Africa.

ZVAUNGAITA PAKUTSVAKURUDZA

Mabasa Ekuita Evana

Vabereki vane basa rakakura rekudzidzisa vana vavo nezvaJehovha. (VaEf. 6:4) Sangano raJehovha rakabudisa zvinhu zvakawanda kuti ribatsire vabereki. Mungashandisa sei zvinhu izvozvo kuti mudzidzise vana venyu?

- Tsvagai zvinhu zvacho. JW.ORG ine zvinhu zvese zvakabudiswa zvine chekuita nevezchidiki, kusanganisira mavhidhiyo uye zvimewe zvekuti vanokwanisa kunyora.* Kuti muwane zvinhu izvi nyorai kuti “Vana” kana kuti “Vari Kuyaruka” pakabhokisi kakanzo tsvaga.
- Sarudzai zvakanyanya kunakira mwana wenyu. Zvinobudiswa pachikamu chakanzi “Vana” zvinogona kukubatsirai kusarudza zvinhu zvinonyatsobatsira mwana wenyu. Kuti muwane zvinhu izvi, tsvagai pakanzo “Zvokuita Pakunamata Kwemhuri.”
- Wanai nguva yekukurukura zvinhu izvi nevana wenyu. Musashandisa mavhidhiyo edu uye zvimewe zvinogona kuperindwa kuti mwana wenyu angowana chinomuvareida. Pane kudaro, kurukurai zvinhu izvozvo nemwana wenyu uye mubatsirei kuti asimbise ushamwari hwake naJehovha.

* Pari zvino JW Library® ine mavhidhiyo ese anotaura nezvezchidiki asi ine mapeji mashoma anogona kuita zvekunyowra kana kudhirowa.

MUFANANIDZO URI PAKAVHA:
Jehovha akapa Samsoni simba rekuita basa raainge amupa rekukunda vaFiristiya (Ona nyaya yekudzidza 37, ndima 15)

Enda pawebosite inonzi jw.org,
kana kuti shandisa QR code



w23.09-CA
230902

AUGUST 2023

NHARI REYOMURINDI

YOKUZIVISA UMAMBO HWAJEHOVHA



NYAYA DZEKUDZIDZA
OCTOBER 9–NOVEMBER 5, 2023

Dzidza Pamuenzaniso waDhanieri

RWIYO 73

Tipeiwo Ushingi

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Mazuva ano vashumiri vaJehovha vechidiki vanowanzosangana nemamiriro ezvinhu angada kuti varatidze ushingi uye varambe vakavimbika kuna Jehovha. Vavanodzidza navo kuchikoro vanogona kuvalseka nekuti vanotenda kuti zvinhu zvakasikwa. Kana kuti vamwe vezera ravo vangavaseka nekuti vanoshumira Mwari uye vanorama maererano nemitemo yake. Asi sezvatichaona munyaya ino, vaya vanotivedzera muprofita Dhanieri uye vanoshumira Jehovha vaine ushingi uye vakavimbika vanoratidza kuti vakachenjera.

“Uri munhu anokosha chaizvo.” –DHAN. 9:23.

MUPROFITA Dhanieri aiva mukomana wechidiki paakatorwa nevaBhabhironi semusungwa achiendeswa kure nekumusha kwa-ke. Asi zviri pachena kuti vaBhabhironi vakamuyemura. Vakaona ‘zvaionekwa nemaziso’ kuti Dhanieri akanga ‘asina kana pakaremara, aine chimiro chakanaka’ uye kuti aibva mumhuri inokosha. (1 Sam. 16:7) Saka vakamudzidzisa kuti azoshumira mumuzinda wamambo.—Dhan. 1:3, 4, 6.

² Kuva nechimiro chakanaka kana kuti kuva nemabasa anokosha mumuzinda wamambo hakusi iko kwakaita kuti Jehovha ade Dhanieri, asi akada wechidiki uyu nekuti ainge akavimbika kuna Mwari. Kunenge kuti Dhanieri ainge ava kusvitsa makore 20 kana kuti achangoti pfuurei 20 Jehovha paakataura zvakanaka nezvake pamwe chete naNoa naJobho, avo vakanga vashumira Jehovha vakatendeka kwemakore akawanda. (Gen. 5:32; 6:9, 10; Job. 42:16, 17; **verenga Ezekieri 14:14.**) Jehovha akaramba achida Dhanieri kweupenyu hwake hwese.—Dhan. 10:11, 19.

³ Munyaya ino tichaongorora unhu huviri hwaiva naDhanieri hwakamubatsira kuti ave munhu anokosha kuna Jehovha. Tichatanga nekutsanangura unhu hwacho, toona kuti akahuratidza papii. Tichabva tazoona kuti chii chakabatsira Dhanieri kuti ave neunhu ihwohwo. Uye tichapedzisa nekukurukura kuti tingamutevedzera sei. Kunyange zvazvo nyaya ino yakanyorerwa vechidiiki, tese tinogona kuwana zvidzidzo pana Dhanieri.

1. Nei vaBhabhironi vakayemura muprofita Dhanieri?
2. Jehovha ainzwa sei nezvadhanieri? (Ezekieri 14:14)
3. Tichakurukurei munyaya ino?



Kudzidza, kunyengetera uye kuvimba naJehovha kwakaita kuti Dhanieri ave neushingi
(Ona ndima 7)

TEVEDZERA USHINGI HWAIWA NADHANIERI

4 Vanhu vane ushingi vanogona kutya, asi havasiyi kutya ikoko kuchiita kuti varege kuita zvakanaka. Dhanieri aiva jaya rine ushingi. Funga nezvezviitiko zviviri paakaratidza ushingi. Chiitiko chekutanga chinofanira kunge chakaitika anenge makore maviri vaBhabhironi vaparadza Jerusarema. Mambo Nebhukadhinezari weBhabhironi akarota hope dzakamunetsa dzechifananidzo chakakura. Akati aizouraya varume vake vese vakachenjera, kusanganisira Dhanieri, kana vakatadza kumuudza kuti akanga arotei uyewo kana vakatadza kuduzdiza hope dzacho. (Dhan. 2:3-5) Dhanieri aifanira kukurumidza kuita chimwe chinhu nekuti vanhu vakkawanda vaizofa. “Akapinda maiva namambo akamukumbira kuti amupe nguva yekumuudza zvairehwa nehope dzacho.” (Dhan. 2:16) Izvozvo zvaida ushingi uye kutenda. Hapana chinoratidza kuti Dhanieri akanga ambodudzira hope izvi zvisati zvaitika. Akakumbira shamwari dzake, idzo dzaiva nemazita echibhabhironi anoti Shadreki, Misheki naAbhedhinego, “kuti vanyengetere kuna Mwari wekudenga vachikumbira kuti avanzwire nyasha ovaudza hope dzacho.”

4. Dhanieri akaratidza sei ushingi? Taura muenzaniso.

(Dhan. 2:18) Jehovha akapindura minyengetero iyoyo. Achibatsirwa naMwari, Dhanieri akadudzira hope dzaNebhukadhinezari. Dhanieri neshamwari dzake havana kuzourayiwa.

5 Pane imwe nguva pashure pekunge Dhanieri adudzira hope dzechifananidzo chikuru, pakaitikazve chimwe chinhu chaida kuti aratidze ushingi. Nebhukadhinezari akarotazve hope dzakamutyisa. Akarota zimuti rakakura. Dhanieri akaratidza ushingi ndokutsanangurira mambo zvairehwa nehope dzacho, kusanganisira mashoko ekuti mambo aizopenga obviswa pachigaro cheumambo kwenguva yakati kuti. (Dhan. 4:25) Mambo aigona kuona mashoko iwayo sekuti kwaiva kumupandukira uye aigona kuuraya Dhanieri wacho. Asi Dhanieri akaratidza ushingi ndokutsanangura hope dzacho.

6 Chii chingangodaro chakabatsira Dhanieri kuti ave neushingi kweupenyu hwake hwe-se? Paakanga achiri mudiki, akaddidza kubva pane zvaiitwa nababa naamai vake. Zviri pacchena kuti vaiteerera mirayiro yakapiwa vabereki vechiIsraeri naJehovha, uye vakadzidzisa

5. Ndeipi imwe nguva iyo Dhanieri aifanira kuva neushingi?

6. Chii chingangodaro chakabatsira Dhanieri kuti ave neushingi?

mwana wavo Mutemo waMwari. (Dheut. 6: 6-9) Dhanieri aiziva Mirayiro Gumi uye aizivawo zvime zvinhu zvakawanda zvaitaurwa muMutemo. Semuenzaniso, aiziva zvaigona kudywa nevalIsraeri uye zvavaisafanira kudya.* (Revh. 11:4-8; Dhan. 1:8, 11-13) Dhanieri akadzidzawo nezvenhoroondo yevanhу vaMwari uye aiziva zvaiitika kwavari pavairega kurarama maererano nemitemo yaJehovah. (Dhan. 9:10, 11) Zvakaitika muupenyu hwaDhanieri zvakaita kuti ave nechokwadi chekuti aitsigirwa naJehovah nengirozi dzake dzine simba.—Dhan. 2:19-24; 10:12, 18, 19.

* Dhanieri aidzidza zvinyorwa zvevaprofita vaMwari, kusanganisira uprofita hwakanyorwa naJeremiya. Kubva pane zvaakadzidza, Dhanieri akazonzwisia kuti vaJudha avo vange vava nemakore vari nhapwa muBhabhironi vakanga vava pedyo nekusunungurwa. (Dhan. 9:2) Zviri pachena kuti kuona kwaakaita uprofita hwe-Bhaibheri huchizadzika kwakaita kuti awedze-re kuvimba naJehovah uye vaya vanonyatsovi-mba naMwari vanogona kuva vanhu vakashinga chaizvo. (Enzanisa naVaRoma 8:31, 32, 37-39.) Chinonyanya kukosha ndechekuti Dhanieri aigara achinyengetera kuna Baba vake vekude-nega. (Dhan. 6:10) Aireurura zvitadzo zvake ku-na Jehovah uye aimuudza manzwiro ake. Uye Dhanieri aikumbira rubatsiro. (Dhan. 9:4, 5, 19) Aingovawo munhu akaita sesu, saka haana ku-berekwa aine ushingi. Asi kudzidza, kunyenge-tera, uye kuvimba naJehovah kwakaita kuti ave neushingi.

* Dhanieri aiva nezvikonzero zvinenge zvitatu zvaiita kuti arambe kudya zvekudya zvevaBhabhironi. Zvikonzero zvachozvinoti: (1) Nyama yacho inogona kunge yaiva yemhuka dzairambidza neMutemo. (Dheut. 14:7, 8) (2) Nyama yacho inogona kunge yaisanyatsobudiswa ropa. (Revh. 17:10-12) (3) Kudya zvekudya izvozo kwaigona kuonekwa sekutonamata mwari wenhema.—Enzanisa naRevhitiko 7:15 uye 1 VaKorinde 10:18, 21, 22.

7. Chii chimwe chakabatsira Dhanieri kuti ave neushingi? (Onawo mufananidzo.)

8 Kuti tive neushingi, tinofanira kuitei? Vabereki vedu vanogona kutikurudzira kuti tive neushingi, asi kana vase ushingi hazvirevi kuti tichabva tatongovawo nahwo. Kuva neushingi kwakafanana nekudzidza kuita chimwe chinhу chitsva. Imwe nzira yaunogona kudzidza kuita chimwe chinhу ndeyekunyatsotarisa zvinenge zvichiitwa nemudzidzisi wako wobva wamutevedzera. Saizvozvovo, tinodzidza kuva neushingi patinonyatsotarisa kuti vamwe vari kuhuratidza sei tobva tavatevedzera. Saka tadzidzei pana Dhanieri? Kungofanana naye, tinofanira kunyatsoziva Shoko raMwari. Tinofanira kuva neushamwari hwepedyo naJehovah, uye izvi tinozviita nekugara tichitaura naye takasununguka. Uye tinofanira kuvimba naJehovah, tichinyatsova nechokwadi chekuti ari kutitsigira. Panozoedzwa kutenda kwedu, tichava neushingi.

9 Tinobatsirwa munzira dzakawanda patinova neushingi. Funga zvakaitika kuna Ben. Akadzidza pane chimwe chikoro chemuGermany, uye vanhu vese vepachikoro ipapo vaibvuma kuti zvinhu zvakaita zvekushanduka uye vainzwa sekuti nyaya inotaura nezvekusikwa kwezvinhu iri muBhaibheri ingano. Rimwe zuva Ben akanzi amire pamberi pekirasi otsanangura kuti nei achitenda kuti zvinhu zvakaita zvekusikwa. Akataura zvaaitenda neushingi. Zvakaguma nei? Ben anoti: "Mudzidzisi wangu akanyatso-teerera, uye akaita kuti munhu wese wemukirasi medu awane mashoko andainge ndashandisa pakutsigira zvandinotenda." Vemukirasi maBen vakaita sei? Ben anoti: "Vakawanda vavо vakanga vava kunditeerera uye vakataura kuti vaindiyemura." Sezvataona pane zvakaitwa naBen, vanhu vane ushingi vanowanzoremeke-dzwa nevamwe. Vanogonawo kuita kuti vanhu vane mwoyo inoda chokwadi vade kuziva ne-

8. Tingaitei kuti tive neushingi?

9. Tinobatsirwa sei patinova neushingi?

zvaJehovha. Zviri pachena kuti tine zvikonzero zvakanaka zvekuti tive neushingi.

TEVEDZERA KUVIMBIKA KWAINGE KWAKAITA DHANIERI

10 MuBhaibheri, shoko rechiHebheru rakashandurwa kuti “kuvimbika,” kana kuti “rudo rusinachinji,” rine pfungwa yerudo rwakadzama uye shoko racho rinowanzoshandisa pakurondedzera kuda kunoita Mwari vashumiri vake. Shoko rimwe chete iroro rinoshandisawo pakutsanangura rudo runoratidza pakati pevashumiri vaMwari. (2 Sam. 9:6, 7) Kuvimbika kwatakaita kunogona kuwedzera kusimba neku-famba kwenguva. Ngationei kuti Dhanieri akai-tei kuti kuvimbika kwake kuwedzere kusimba.

11 Kuvimbika kwaDhanieri kuna Jehovha kwa-kaedza muupenyu hwake hwese. Asi mumwe wemiedzo yakakura chaizvo wakauya paakanga ava kumakore ekuma90. Panguva iyi Bhabhiro-ni rakanga ratorwa nevaMedhiya nevaPezhiya uye raitongwa naMambo Dhariyasi. Makurukota emumuzinda wamambo aisafarira Dhanieri uye aisaremekedza Mwari waainamata. Saka va-

10. Kuvimbika kuita sei?

11. Dhanieri akasangana nemuedzo upi wekuvimbika pa-akanga akwegura? (Ona mufananidzo uri pakavha.)

karonga kuurayisa Dhanieri. Vakaita kuti mambosaine mutemo waizoita kuti Dhanieri ae-dzwe kuti ainge akavimbika kuna Mwari wake here kana kuti kuna mambos. Chaingodiwa kuti Dhanieri aratidze kuvimbika kwake kuna mambos ofanana nevamwe vanhu vese, kwaiva ku-rega kunyaengetera kuna Jehovha kwemazuva 30. Dhanieri akasarudza kuramba akavimbika kuna Jehovha. Saka akakandwa mugomba reshumba. Asi Jehovha akapa Dhanieri mubayiro wekuvimbika kwake nekumununura pamiromo yeshumba. (Dhan. 6:12-15, 20-22) Tingaitei kuti tirambe takavimbika kuna Jehovha sezvakaita Dhanieri?

12 Kutimunhu ave akavimbika kuna Jehovha, anofanira kumuda zvakasimba. Dhanieri akaramba akavimbika kuna Jehovha nekuti aida chaizvo Baba vake vekudenga. Zviri pachena kuti Dhanieri akasvika pakuda Jehovha nekuti ai-wana nguva yekufungisisa nezveunhu hwaJe-hovha uye kuti anohuratidza sei. (Dhan. 9:4) Dhanieri aifungisisawo achionga zvinhu zve-se zvakanaka zvaakanga aitirwa naJehovha uye zvaiitira vanhu vake.—Dhan. 2:20-23; 9:15, 16.

12. Dhanieri akaitei kuti akwanise kuramba akavimbika kuna Jehovha?



Kufanana naDhanieri,
unogona kuramba
wakavimbika kuna
Jehovha nekumuda
zvakadzama
(Ona ndima 13)

¹³ Kungofanana naDhanieri, vechidiki vedu vanoswera nevanhu vasingaremekedzi Jehovha uye mitemo yake. Vanhu vakadaro vangasafari-
ra chero ani zvake anoda Mwari. Vamwe vacho vanotoedza kumanikidza vechidiki vedu kuti varege kuramba vakavimbika kuna Jehovha. Semuenzaniso, ona zvakaitika kune mumwe mukomana anonzi Graeme anogara kuAustralia. Akasangana nemuedzo wakaoma paai-
va kuchikoro chesekondari. Mumwe mudzidzisi akabvunza kirasi yacho kuti yaizoita sei kana shamwari ikavaudza kuti ingochani. Mudzidzisi wacho akataura kuti vese vanoti hapana chakai-
pa kuti mumwe munhu ave ngochani vamire ku-
divi rimwe chete, uye vese vaisabvumirana na-
zvo vomirawo kune rimwe divi. Graeme anoti,
“Kirasi yese yakaenda kudivi revaitsigira ungo-
chani kunze kwangu nemumwe mukomana ai-
va Chappu.” Zvakabva zvazoitika waiva mue-
dzo wakakura chaizvo kuna Graeme pakuramba akavimbika kuna Jehovha. Anoti: “Kweawa ye-
se, vamwe vadzidzi kunyange nemudzidzisi wedu, vakatituka. Ndakaita zvese zvandaigona ku-
ti ndidzivirire kutenda kwangu ndakadzikama, asi havana kuteerera kana shoko rimwe che-
te randakataura.” Zvakaitika izvi zvakaita kuti Graeme anzwe sei? Anoti: “Ndaisada kutukwa sezvandakaitwa, asi ndakafara chaizvo kuziva kuti ndakanga ndakwanisa kudzivirira kutenda kwangu ndichiramba ndakavimbika kuna Jeho-
vha.”*

¹⁴ Tinogona kuramba takavimbika kuna Je-
hovha kana tikamuda zvikuru sezwakaita

* Ona vhidiyo iri pajw.org inonzi “Kururama Kwechokwadi Ku-nounza Rugare.”

13. (a) Kuvimbika kwevechediki vedu kunoedzwa sei? Ta-
ura muenzaniso. (Onawo mufananidzo.) (b) Sezvinor-
atidzwa muvhidiyo, ungapindura sei kana vamwe va-
kakubvunza kuti Zvapupu zvajehovha zvinotsigira vaya
vanosaruda kuita ungochani here?

14. Ndechipi chimwe chinhu chatingaita kuti tirambe ta-
kavimbika kuna Jehovha?

Dhanieri. Tinowedzera kuda Jehovha patino-
dzidza nezveunhu hwake. Semuenzaniso, ti-
nogona kudzidza nezvezvinhu zvaakasika. (VaR. 1:20) Kana uchida kuwedzera kuda Je-
hovha uye kumuremekedza, unogona kuver-
enga nyaya pfupi dziri muchikamu chakanzi
“Zvakangoitika Zvega Here?” kana kuona ma-
vhidiyo acho. Unogonawo kuverenga mabhu-
rocha anoti *Was Life Created?* uye *The Origin of Life—Five Questions Worth Asking*. Ichitau-
ra nezvemabhurocha iwayo, imwe hanzvadzi yechidiki yekuDenmark inonzi Esther yakati:
“Pfungwa dzirimo dzakanaka chaizvo. Mabhu-
rocha acho haakuudzi zvekutenda. Anongo-
isa chokwadi pachena, okurega uchiita chi-
sarudzo.” Ben ambotaurwa nezvake, anoti:
“Mashoko acho anosimbisa kutenda chaizvo.
Akaita kuti ndive nechokwadi chekuti Mwa-
ri akasika upenyu.” Pashure pekudzidza ma-
shoko aya, unogona kubvumirana neBhaibheri parinoti: “Jehovha, Mwari wedu, makakodze-
ra kuti mugamuchire kukudzwa nekuremeke-
dzwa nesimba, nekuti makasika zvinhu zvese.”
—Zvak. 4:11.*

¹⁵ Zvimwe zvatingaita kuti tide Jehovha zvi-
kuru, kunyatsodzidza nezveupenyu hweMwa-
nakomana wake Jesu. Imwe hanzvadzi yechi-
diki inonzi Samira, iyo inogara kuGermany yakaita izvozvo. Samira anoti: “Ndakasvika
pakuziva Jehovha zviri nani kuburikidza na-
Jesu.” Paaiva mwana, Samira aitadza kunzwi-
sisa kuti sei Jehovha achinzi ane manzwiyo.
Asi aigona kunzwisia kuti Jesu ane manzwi-
ro. Anowedzera kuti: “Ndaifarira Jesu nekuti
aiva neushamwari uye aida vana.” Paaiwedze-
ra kudzidza nezvaJesu, aiwedzerawo kuva ne-
ushamwari naJehovha. Nei zvakadaro? Anoti:

* Kuti uwedzere kuda Jehovha, unogonawo kudzidza bhuku ri-
nonzi Swedera Pedyo naJehovha, iro rinokurukura zvakadzama
unhu hwaJehovha.

15. Ndezvipi zvimwe zvatingaita kuti tive neushamwari
hwepedyo naJehovha?

“Zvishoma nezvishoma ndakanzwisa kuti Jesus anonyatsotevedzera Baba vake. Vakafanana chaizvo. Ndakaona kuti ichi chaiva chimwe che-zvikonzero nei Jehovha akatuma Jesu panyika, kuti vanhu vawedzere kuziva Jehovha.” (Joh. 14:9) Kana uchida kusimbisa ushamwari hwako naJehovha, ita nguva yakawanda sezvaunogona uchidzidza nezvaJesu. Kana ukadaro, kuda kwaunoita Jehovha uye kuvimbika kwawakaita kwaari kunowedzera.

16 Vaya vakavimbika vanowanzova neushamwari hwepedyo nevamwe hunogara kwenguva refu. (Rute 1:14-17) Uye vanhu vakavimbika kuna Jehovha vane chikonzero chakanaka che-kunzwa vakagadzikana. Nei zvakadaro? Nekuti Jehovha anovimbisa kuva akavimbika kune vaya vakavimbika kwaari. (**Verenga Pisarema 18:25; Mika 6:8.**) Chimbozvifunga, Musiki we-zvinhu zvese anoda kuva neushamwari hwepedyo nesu! Uye patinova neushamwari hwepedyo naJehovha saizvozvo, zvinhu zvinoti miedzo, kupikiswa, kunyange rufu, hazvikwanisi kutipa-

16. Nei tichifanira kuva vakavimbika? (Pisarema 18:25; Mika 6:8)

radzanisa naye. (Dhan. 12:13; Ruka 20:37, 38; VaR. 8:38, 39) Saka zvinokosha chaizvo kuti titevedzere Dhanieri uye tirambe takavimbika kuna Jehovha!

RAMBA UCHIDZIDZA PANA DHANIERI

17 Munyaya ino, tadzidza unhu huviri che-te hwaDhanieri. Asi pane zvakawanda zvatingtona kudzidza paari. Semuenzaniso, Jehovha akaita kuti Dhanieri aone zviratidzo zvaitevezana uye arote hope, uye akaita kuti akwanise kududzira mashoko euprofita. Uprofita hwakawanda hwacho hwakatozadzika. Humwe hwacho hunotaura nezvezvinhu zvichaitika mune ramangwana izvo zvichabata-bata munhu wese anogara panyika.

18 Munyaya inotevera, tichaongorora uprofita huviri hwakanyorwa naDhanieri. Kunzwisa uprofita ihwohwo kunogona kutibatsira tese, vakuru nevadiki kuti tiite zvisarudzo zvekuchenjera iye zvino. Uprofita ihwohwo hunogonawo kutibatsira kuti tiwedzere kuva neushingi uye kuti tirambe takavimbika kuitira kuti tigadzire kusangana nemiedzo iri mberi.

17-18. Chii chimwe chatingadzidza pana Dhanieri?

UNOYEUKA HERE?

- Nei Jehovha aida Dhanieri?
- Dhanieri akaratidza sei ushingi?
- Tingaitei kuti tive vakavimbika kuna Jehovha?

RWIYO 98

Magwaro Akafuridzirwa
naMwari

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Pasinei nekuipa kungaita zvinhu munyika, tinogona kuva nechivimbo chekuti zvinhu zvichanaka mune ramangwana. Tinogona kuva nechivimbo ichocco nekudzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri. Nyaya ino ichataura kuti nei tichifanira kudzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri. Tichaongororawo muchidimbu uprofita huvi-ri hwakanyorwa naDhanieri uye tichaona kuti isu pa-chedu tinobatsirwa sei ka-na tikahunzwisia.

Dzidza Paaprofita hweBhaibheri

“Vaya vane njere vachanzwisia.”—DHAN. 12:10.

IMWE hama yechidiki inonzi Ben inoti, “Ndinoda chaizvo kudzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri.” Ndiwo manzwiro aunoitawo here? Kana kuti unoona sekuti uprofita hweBhaibheri hwakanya-nya kuoma kuti uhunzwisise here? Ungatonzwa sekuti kudzidza uprofita hakunakidzi. Asi paunodzidza zvikonzero zvakaita ku-ti Jehovha aite kuti uprofita hunyorwe muShoko rake unogona kutanga kuhufarira.

² Munyaya ino tichakurukura kuti *nei* tichifanira kudzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri uye kuti tingahudzidza *sei*. Tichabva ta-ongorora uprofita huviri huri mubhuku raDhanieri kuti tione kuti kuhunzwisia kungatibatsira sei iye zvino.

NEI TICHIFANIRA KUDZIDZA UPROFITA HWEBHAIBHERI?

³ Kana tichida kunzwisia uprofita hweBhaibheri, tinofanira kukumbira kubatsirwa. Funga nezvemuenzaniso uyu. Ngatitii uri kushanyira nzvimbo yausingazivi asi shamwari yako yauri kufamba nayo inonyatsoziva nzvimbo yacho. Inoziva pamuri uye kuti nzira imwe neimwe inosvika kupi. Zviri pachena ku-ti unofara kuti shamwari yako yabvuma kukuperekedza. Saizvo-zvovo, Jehovha anoziva patiri kana tichitarisa kufamba kuri ku-itia nguva uye anoziva zviri mberi. Saka kuti tinzwisise uprofita hweBhaibheri, tinofanira kukumbira Jehovha kuti atibatsire. —Dhan. 2:28; 2 Pet. 1:19, 20.

1. Chii chingatibatsira kuti tinakidzwe nekudzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri?
2. Tichakurukurei munyaya ino?
3. Tinofanira kuitei kuti tinzwisise uprofita hweBhaibheri?

⁴ Sezvinoita mubereki wese akanaka, Jehovha anoda kuti vana vake vave neramangwana rakanaka. (**Verenga Jeremiya 29:11.**) Asi kusiyana nemubereki chero upi zvake, Jehovha anokwanisa kutaura zvichaitika mune ramangwana uye zvichitozoitika. Akaita kuti uprofita hunyorwe muShoko rake kuitira kuti tigone kuziva zvinhu zvinokosha zvisati zvaitika. (Isa. 46:10) Uprofita huri muBhaibheri zvipo zvakanaka zvinobva kuna Baba vedu vekudenga. Asi ungava sei nechokwadi chekuti uprofita hweBhaibheri huchazadzika?

⁵ Kuchikoro, vechidiki vedu vanowanzosanganana nevanhu vasinganyanyi kuremekedza Bhaibheri kana kuti vasingatomboriremekedzi zvachose. Zvavanotaura uye maitiro avo zvinogona kuita kuti wechidiki ari Chapupu asava nechokwadi nezvaanotenda. Ona zvakaitika kune imwe hama inonzi Max. Anoti, “Pandai va kuchikoro, ndakatanga kusava nechokwadi kana zvandaizidzisva nevabereki vangu zvaiva zvechokwadi uye kuti Bhaibheri rakafemerwa naMwari.” Vabereki vake vakaitei? Anoti, “Vakataura neni vakadzikama kunyange zvazvo ndaiziva kuti vainetseka.” Vabereki vaMax vakapindura mibvunzo yake vachishandisa Bhaibheri. Max anewo zvaakaita. Anoti, “Ndakadzidza ndega uprofita hweBhaibheri uye ndakakurukura zvandainge ndadzidza nevamwe vechidiki.” Zvakaguma nei? Max anoti, “Izvi zvakaita kuti ndive nechokwadi chekuti Bhaibheri rakafemerwa naMwari!”

⁶ Kana ukatanga kusava nechokwadi nezvintonaurwa neBhaibheri sezvakaita Max haufaniri hako kunzwa uine mhosva. Asi unofanira kuita chimwe chinhu. Kusava nechokwadi kwakafa-

4. Nei Jehovha akaita kuti uprofita hunyorwe muShoko rake? (Jeremiya 29:11) (Onawo mufananidzo.)

5. Wechidiki angadzidzei pane zvakaitika kuna Max?

6. Unofanira kuitei kana usina chokwadi, uye nei uchifanira kudaro?



Kudzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri kunogona kutibatsira kuti tigadzirire zviitiko zvichaitika mune ramangwana (Ona ndima 4)

nana nengura. Kana ikaregwa iripo, inogona kuparadza chinhu chinokosha. Kuti ubvise ngura pakutenda kwako, unofanira kuzvibvunza kuti, ‘Ndinotenda zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri nezveramangwana here?’ Kana usina chokwadi, unofanira kubva wadzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri hwakatozadzika. Izvozvo ungaziita sei?

KUDZIDZA KWAUNGAITA UPROFITA HWEBHAIBHERI

⁷ Dhanieri akatisiyira muenzaniso wakanaka panyaya yekudzidza uprofita. Aidzidza uprofita **nevavariro yakanaka** yekuziva chokwadi. Dhanieri **aizvininipisa**, achiziva kuti Jehovha achapa kunzwisisa kune vaya vanomuziva uye vanomuteerera. (Dhan. 2:27, 28; **verenga Dhanieri 12:10.**) Dhanieri akaratidza kuti aizvininipisa nekuvimba naJehovha kuti amubaatsire. (Dhan. 2:18) **Ainyatsodzidzawo** Magwaro. Aitsvaga mhinduro muzvikamu zveMagwaro ainge aripo panguva yaakararama. (Jer. 25:11, 12; Dhan. 9:2) Ungatevedzera sei Dhanieri?

⁸ **Ongorora vavariro yako.** Unodzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri nekuti unonyatsoda kuziva chokwadi here? Kana zvakadaro, Jehovha achakubatsira. (Joh. 4:23, 24; 14:16, 17)

7. Dhanieri akaratidza muenzaniso upi panyaya yekudzidza uprofita? (Dhanieri 12:10) (Onawo mufananidzo.)

8. Vamwe vanhu vanodzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri nechikonzero chei, asi chii chatinofanira kuita?



Kuti tivimbe naJehovha sezvaiita Dhanieri, tinofanira kunyatsodzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri tichizvininipisa uye tiine vavariro yakanaka

(Ona ndima 7)

Asi vamwe vanodzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri nekuda kwezvimwewo zvikonzero. Vamwe vanoita izvozvo vachitarisira kuvana uchapupu hwekuti Bhaibheri harina kufemerwa naMwari. Pavanoita izvozvo vanoona sekuti vane chikonzero chakanaka chekusarudza vega kuti zvakanaka ndezvipi kana kuti zvakaipa ndezvipi uye vorarama maererano naizvozvo. Asi tinofanira kuva nevavaro yakanaka yekudzidza Bhaibheri. Uyewo pane humwe hunhu hunokosha hunodiwa kuti tinzwisise uprofita hweBhaibheri.

9 Zvininipise. Jehovha anovimbisa kuti achabatsira vanozvininipisa. (Jak. 4:6) Saka tinofanira kunyengeterera kubatsirwa naye kuti tinzwisise uprofita hweBhaibheri. Tinofanirawo kubvuma kuti tinoda kubatsirwa nemuranda akatendeka uyo ari kushandisa naJehovha pakutipa zvekudya zvekunamata panguva yakakodzera. (Ruka 12:42) Jehovha ndiMwari akarongeka, saka zvine musoro kuti aizoshandisa nzira imwe chete kuti atibatsire kunzwissa chokwadi chiri muShoko rake.—1 VaK. 14:33; VaEf. 4:4-6.

10 Nyatsotsvakurudza. Sarudza uprofita hu-

9. Unhu hupi hunodiwa kuti tinzwisise uprofita hweBhaibheri? Tsanangura.

10. Tinodzidzei pane zvakaitika kuna Esther?

nokunakidza wotanga kutsvakurudza nezvahwo. Ndizvo zvakaitwa neimwe hanzvadzi inonzi Esther. Aifarira uprofita hunotaura nezvekuuya kwaMesiya. Esther anoti: "Pandaiva nemakore 15 ndakatanga kutsvaga uchapupu hwekuti uprofita uhwu hwakanyorwa Jesus asati auya panyika." Zvaakadzidza paakaverenga nezvemagwaro akawanikwa muGungwa Rakafa zvakaita kuti ave nechokwadi. Anoti: "Mamwe acho akanyorwa Kristu asati auya panyika, saka uprofita hurimo hwakanga hawbva kuna Mwari." Esther anoenderera mberi achiti: "Ndaifanira kuverenga zvinhu izvi kakawanda kuti ndizvinzwisse." Asi anofara kuti akashanda nesimba zvakadaro. Pashure pekunyatsodzidza uprofita hwakati kuti hweBhaibheri, akati: "Ndakanyatsozvionera ndega kuti Bhaibheri nderechokwadi!"

11 Patinoona kuzadzika kwakaita humwe uprofita huri muShoko raMwari, tinovimba naJehovha zvikuru uye nenzira yaanoshandisa kutitungamirira. Uyewo uprofita hweBhaibheri hunotibatsira kuti tirambe tiine tariro yeramangwana, pasinei nematambudziko atiri kutarisana nawo iye zvino. Ngatikurukurei muchidimbu uprofita huviri hwakanyorwa naDhanieri huri kuzadzika iye zvino. Kuhunzwisia kungona kutibatsira kuti tiite zvisarudzo zvekuchenjera.

NEI UCHIFANIRA KUZIVA NEZVETSOKA DZESIMBI NEVHU?

12 Verenga Dhanieri 2:41-43. Muhope dza-Mambo Nebhukadhinezari dzakadudzirwa naDhanieri, tsoka dzechifananidzo chakaonekwa namambo dzaiva 'dzesimbi yakasangana nevhу remuumbi.' Patinoenzanisa uprofita uhwu nehumwe huri mumabhuku aDhanieri naZva-

11. Tinobatsirwa sei kana tikazvionera tega kuti Bhaibheri nderechokwadi?

12. Tsoka 'dzesimbi yakasangana nevhу remuumbi' dzinomirirrei? (Dhanieri 2:41-43)

kazarurwa, tinogona kuona kuti tsoka dzinomiririra mubatanidzwa weBritain neAmerica, hrumende dzine simba kupfuura dzimwe dzese mazuva ano. Achitaura nezvesimba iri renyika, Dhanieri anoti, "umambo hwacho huchava ne-pamwe pakasimba nepamwe pasina kusimba." Nei akataura nezvepamwe pasina kusimba? Nekuti vanhu, avo vanomiririrwa nevhu remumbi, vanohutadzisa kunyatsoshandisa simba rahwo rakaita sesimbi.*

¹³ Kubva patsanangudzo yaDhanieri yechifananidzo chakaonekwa muhope kunyanya tsoka dzacho, tinodzidza zvinhu zvakati kuti zvinkosha. Chekutanga, Britain neAmerica dzakaratidza simba radzo mune dzimwe nzira. Semuenzaniso, dzaiva pakati penyika dzakakunda muHondo yeNyika I uye muHondo yeNyika II. Asi simba renyika idzi raderedzwa uye riri kuramba richideredzwa nekupikisana kunoitika pakati pevanhu vadzo. Chechipiri, mubatanidzwa uyu ndiwo uchava simba renyika rekupedzisira, Umambo hwaMwari husati hwagumisa umambo hwese hwevanhu. Kunyange zvazvo dzime nyika dzichimbopikisa Britain neAmerica, hadzizotsivi umambo uhwu. Tinoziva izvozvo nekuti "dombo" iro rinomiririra Umambo hwaMwari richapwanya tsoka, kureva chikamu chechifananidzo chinomiririra mubatanidzwa we-Britain neAmerica.—Dhan. 2:34, 35, 44, 45.

¹⁴ Une chokwadi chekuti uprofita hwaDhanieri uhwo hunotaura nezvetsoka dzesimbi nevhu ndehwechokwadi here? Kana zvakadaro, zvichaoneka nemararamiro aunoita. Hauzoedzi kutsvaga mari nezvinhu zvakawanda

* Ona nyaya inoti, "Jehovha Anozivisa 'Zvinhu Zvinofanira Kukurumidza Kuitika,'" iri muNharireyomurindi yaJune 15, 2012 ndima 7-9.

13. Ichokwadi chipi chinokosha chatinodzidza pauprofita uhwu?

14. Kunzwisia uprofita hune chekuita netsoka dzesimbi nevhu kunotibatsira sei kuti tiite zvisarudzo zvekuchenerja?

munyika yaunoziva kuti ichaparadzwa neku-kurumidza. (Ruka 12:16-21; 1 Joh. 2:15-17) Kunzwisia uprofita uhwu kuchakubatsirawo kuona kukosha kwebasa rekuparidza uye re-kudzidzisa. (Mat. 6:33; 28:18-20) Pashure pe-kudzidza uprofita uhwu, zvibunze mubunzo uyu, 'Zvisarudzo zvandinoita zvinoratidza here kuti ndine chokwadi chekuti Umambo hwa-Mwari huchaparadza hurumende dzese dzevanhu nekukurumidza?"

NEI UCHIFANIRA KUZIVA 'NEZVAMAMBO WEKUCHAMHEMBE' UYE "MAMBO WEKUMAOEZANYEMBA"?

¹⁵ **Verenga Dhanieri 11:40.** Dhanieri chitsa-uko 11 chinotaura nezvemadzimambo mavi-ri kana kuti masimba ezvematongerwo enyika anokwikwidzana pakutonga nyika yese. Tikan-enzanisa uprofita uhwu nehumwe huri mu-Bhaibheri tinogona kuona kuti "mambo wekuchamhembe" iRussia nenyika dzinoitsigira, uye "mambo wekumaodzanyemba" iBritain ne-America.*

¹⁶ Vanhu vaMwari avo vanogara munyika dzinotongwa 'namambo wekuchamhembe' vari kutsungirira kutambudzwa namambo uyu. Zvi-mwe Zvapupu zvinorohwa uye zviri kuiswa mu-majori pamusana pekutenda kwazvo. Pane kuti zviri kuitwa 'namambo wekuchamhembe' zvi-tyisidzire hama dzedu, zviri kutosimbisa ku-tenda kwadzo. Nei zvakadaro? Nekuti hama dzedu dzinoziva kuti kutambudzwa kwevanhu vaMwari kunozadzisa uprofita huri mubhu-ku raDhanieri.# (Dhan. 11:41) Kuziva izvozvo

* Ona nyaya inoti "Ndiani 'Mambo wekuChamhembe' Mazuva Ano?," iri muNharireyomurindi yaMay 2020, ndima 3-4.

Ona nyaya inoti "Ndiani 'Mambo wekuChamhembe' Mazuva Ano?," iri muNharireyomurindi yaMay 2020 ndima 7-9.

15. Ndiani "mambo wekuchamhembe" uye "mambo wekumaodzanyemba" mazuva ano? (Dhanieri 11:40)

16. Matambudziko api anosangana nevaya vanogara munyika dzinotongwa 'namambo wekuchamhembe'?



Tinogona kusimbisa kutenda kwedu torega kuzvidya mwoyo kana tikaziva kuti kupikiswa kwatinoitwa 'namambo wekuchamhembe' 'namambo wekumaodzanyemba' kunozadzisa uprofita hweBhaibheri
(Ona ndima 16-18)

kunogona kutibatsira kuti tirambe tiine tariro yakasimba uye takaperera kuna Jehovha.

17 Kare, "mambo wekumaodzanyemba" aka-tambudzawo vanhu vaJehovha. Semuenzaniso pairwiwa Hondo yeNyika I uye Hondo yeNyika II, hama dzakawanda dzakaiswa mu-majeri nekuti dzaisava nedivi radzaitsigira uye vamwe vana vaiva Zvapupu vaidzingwa chikoro nechikonzero ichocco. Asi mumako-

17. Vanhu vaMwari vanogara munyika dzinotongwa 'namambo wekumaodzanyemba' vanosangana nemata-mbudziko api?

re ano vashumiri vaJehovha vanogara munyika dzinotongwa namambo iyeye vari ku-sangana nemiedzo isiri pachena yekuvimbika kwavo kuUmambo hwaMwari. Semuenzaniso, panguva iyo vezvematongerwo enyika vane-nge vachitsvaga vatsigiri, muKristu angaedzwa kuti atsigire rimwe bato kana kuti mumwe mu-tungamiriri. Angasasvika hake pakuvhota, asi mupfungwa dzake nemumwoyo anogona kuva nedivi raanofarira. Saka zvinokosha kuti tirambe tisina divi ratinotsigira mune zvemato-ngerwo enyika kwete nezvatinoita chete asiwo

mupfungwa dzedu nemumwoyo medu!—Joh. 15:18, 19; 18:36.

18 Vaya vasina kutenda muuprofita hweBhai-
bheri vangazvidya mwoyo pavanoona “mambo
wekumaodzanyemba” ‘achitungana’ ‘namam-
bbo wekuchamhembe.’ (Dhan. 11:40, masho-
ko emuzasi) Madzimambo acho ari maviri ane
zvombo zvenyukiriya zvinokwanisa kuparadza
zvinhu zvese zvipenyu zviri panyika. Asi tinozi-
va kuti Jehovha haazoregi izvozvo zvichiitika.
(Isa. 45:18) Saka pane kuti kurwisana ‘kwama-
mbo wekuchamhembe’ ‘namambo wekumao-
dzanyemba’ kuite kuti tinetseke, kunotosimbi-
sa kutenda kwedu. Kunoratidza kuti mugumo
wenyika ino wava pedyo.

RAMBA UCHIFUNGA NEZVEUPROFITA

19 Hativivi kuti humwe uprofita hweBhaibhe-
ri huchazadzika sei. Kunyangwe muprofita Dha-

18. Kurwisana ‘kwamambo wekuchamhembe’ ‘namam-
bbo wekumaodzanyemba’ kunoita kuti tiite sei? (Ona-
wo mufananidzo.)

19. Chii chatinofanira kubvuma nezveuprofita hweBhai-
bheri?

nieri aisanzwisa zvimwe zvinhu zvaakanyora.
(Dhan. 12:8, 9) Asi kusanyatsonzwisa kuti hu-
mwe uprofita huchazadzisa sei hakurevi ku-
ti hahuzozadziki. Tinogona kuva nechokwadi
chekuti Jehovha achatizivisa zvatinofanira ku-
ziva panguva chaiyo yakakodzera sezvaaiita ka-
re.—Amo. 3:7.

20 Kuziviswa kwemashoko ekuti “kwava neru-
nyararo uye hapana chichatiwana” kuchaitwa.
(1 VaT. 5:3) Hurumende dzenyika dzichabva
dzapandukira chitendero chenhema dzochipar-
adza. (Zvak. 17:16, 17) Dzichabva dzazorwisa
vanhu vaMwari. (Ezek. 38:18, 19) Zviitiko izvi
zvichatungamirira kuhondo yekupedzisira ye-
Amagedhoni. (Zvak. 16:14, 16) Tinogona ku-
va nechokwadi chekuti zviitiko izvi zvichaitika
munguva pfupi iri kuuya. Asi panguva ino ngati-
rambei tichiratidza kuonga kwtinoita Baba
vedu vekudenga vane rudo nekufungisisa upro-
fita hweBhaibheri uye nekubatsira vamwe kuti
vaitewo izvozvo.

20. Uprofita hupi hweBhaibheri hwatichaona huchiza-
dzika nekukurumidza, uye tinofanira kuramba tichiite?

UNOYEUKA HERE?

- Nei tichifanira kudzidza uprofita hweBhaibheri?
- Tinofanira kudzidza sei uprofita hweBhaibheri?
- Ndehupi humwe uprofita hune chekuita neBritain ne-
America uye Russia nenyika dzinoitsigira hwatakaona
huchizadzika?



Ungaitei Kana Wawakaroorana Naye Achiona Zvinonyadzisira?

- “Ndainzwa sekuti murume wangu airamba achidzokorora kuita upombwe.”
- “Ndainzwa ndanyadziswa, ndisina chimiro chakanaka, uye ndisingabatsiri.”
- “Ndaisakwanisa kuudza chero ani zvake. Ndaishungurudzika mumwoyo.”
- “Ndainzwa sekuti Jehovha haana hanya neni.”

Zvataurwa pamusoro apa zvinoratidza kurwadziwa kunoita mudzimai kana murume wake achiona zvinonyadzisira. Uye kana murume wacho ava nemwedzi yakawanda kana kuti makore achiita zvinhu izvi pasina anozviziva, mudzimai anganzwa sekuti haachakwanisi kuvimba naye zvakare. Mumwe mudzimai akati: “Ndainzwa sekuti handitombozivi murume wangu. Ndaiona sekuti ane zvimwe zvinhu zvaaindivanzira.”

Nyaya iyi yakanyorerwa kuti ibatsire mudzimai ane murume anoona zvinonyadzisira.* Ichataura mazano eBhaibheri anonyaradza, anoita kuti mudzimai ave nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha anomutsi-

gira, uye ichabatsira mudzimai kuti ave nerugare uye arambe ari pedyo naJehovha.*

CHII CHINGAITWA NEASINA MHOSVA?

Kunyanje zvazvo usingagoni kudzora zvese zvinoitwa nemurume wako, unogona kutora matanho ekuti usanyanya kurwadziwa uye uve nerugare. Funga zvinotevera.

Usazvipa mhosva. Mudzimai anogona kunzwa sekuti ndiye ari kukonzera kuti murume wake aone zvinonyadzisira. Alice[#] ainzwa sekuti aisava nechimiro chakanaka. Ainetseka kuti, ‘Nei murume wangu achifarira kutarisa vamwe vakadzi pane kuti atarise ini?’ Mamwe madzimai anozvipa mhosva achifunga kuti zvaanoita kana varume vavo vaona zvinonyadzisira ndizvo zviri kuita kuti zvinhu zviwedzere kuipa. Danielle anoti, “Ndaizviona semukadzi ainge akatsawa chaizvo uyo aiparadza wanaano yedu nehasha dzandaiita.”

Kana ariwo manzwiro aunoita, ziva kuti Jehovha haazokupi mhosva yezvinenge zvaitwa nemurume wako. Jakobho 1:14 inoti: “Mumwe nemumwe anodzwa paanotorwa mwoyo, oputirwa neruchiva **rwake.**” (VaR. 14:12; VaF. 2:12) Pane kuti akupe mhosva Jehovha anokoshesa kuvimbika kwawakaita kwaari.—2 Mak. 16:9.

* Munyaya ino tichataura nezvemurume ari iye ari kuona zvinonyadzisira. Asi mazano akawanda arimo anobatsirawo murume ane mudzimai anoona zvinonyadzisira.

[#] Mazita akachinjwa.

Zvinogonawo kubatsira kunzwisa kuti kuona zvinonyadzisira kunoita murume hakurevi kuti mudzimai wake ane zvaari kutadza kuita semunhukadzi. Vanoongorora nyaya yekuona zvinonyadzisira vanoti zvinonyadzisira zvinoita kuti munhu ave nechido chakanyanya chebonde zvekuti hapana mukadzi angachigutsa.

Usanyanya kunetseka. Catherine akati akanga ava kungogara achifunga nezvekuona kwaiita murume wake zvinonyadzisira. Frances akati: "Ndinonetseka chaizvo pandinotadza kuziva kuti murume wangu ari kipi. Ndinoswera ndichinetseka zvisingaiti." Mamwe madzimai akaratidza kuti anonyara paanenge ari pane vamwe vaKristu vangangodaro vachiziva dambudzikro remurume wavo. Vamwe vakataura kuti vanonzwa sekuti vari vega nekuti vanofunga kuti hapana anonzwisa zvavari kusanga-na nazvo.

Sevanhu, tinogona kuva nemanzwiro akadaro. Asi kana ukapedza nguva yakawanda uchifunga zvinhu izvi uchatowedzera kunetseka. Pane kudaro, edza kuisa pfungwa dzako paushamwari hwako naJehovha. Kuita izvozvo kuchakubatsira kuti utsungirire.—Pis. 62:2; VaEf. 6:10.

Zvimwe unogona kuona zvichibatsira kuverenga uye kufungisisa nezvenyaya dziri muBhaibheri dzi-

notaura nezvevakadzi vaishungurudzika avo vakan-nyaradzwa nekunyengetera kuna Jehovha. Hapasi pese paaibvisa matambudziko avo, asi aiita kuti vase nerugare. Semuenzaniso, Hana "aishungurudzika zvakanyanya" nezvaiitika kwaari. Asi pashure pekunge 'anyengetera kwenguva refu pamberi pa-Jehovha,' akava nerugare, kunyange zvazvo aisavi-a zvaizoitika kwaari.—1 Sam. 1:10, 12, 18; 2 VaK. 1:3, 4.

Kumbira vakuru vemuungano kuti vakubatsire. Vanogona kuita "senzvimbio yekuhwanda mhepo, nzvimbio yekupotera pamvura." (Isa. 32:2, mashoko emuzasi) Vanogona kutokuudza kuti utaure ne-imwe hanzvadzi yaunogona kuudza zviri kutsi kwe-mwoyo uye yokunyaradza.—Zvir. 17:17.

UNOKWANISA KUMUBATSIRA HERE?

Unokwanisa kubatsira murume wako here kuti akunde tsika yake yekuona zvinonyadzisira? Zvime we unogona kumubatsira. Bhaibheri rinoratidza kuti kana pari panyaya yekugadzirisa dambudzikro kana yekukunda muvengi ane simba, "vaviri vari nani kupfuura mumwe chete." (Mup. 4:9-12) Ongororo dzakaitwa dzinoratidza kuti murume nemudzimai pavanoshanda pamwe chete, kakawanda kacho uya anenge akapindwa muropa nekuona

Murume nemudzimai vanogona kutsvaga kubatsirwa nevakuru



Vakuru Vangabatsira Sei?

- Kana mudzimai wacho achida, rongai kuti mugare muchitaura navo vari pamwe chete. Ippai mudzimai wacho mukana wekutura manzwiro ake akasununguka.—Isa. 32:1, 2; 1 VaT. 5:14; 1 Pet. 5:2, 3.
- Nzwisisai kuti mumwe munhu anogona kupindwa muropa nekuona zvinonyadzisira uye zivai kuti hazvisi nyore kuti munhu azosvika pakurega kuzviona.
- Kunyange kana dambudziko racho rikaita serapera, zivai kuti anogona kunge achiri kuda kubatsirwa kuti arege tsika yacho.
- Ngwarirai kuti musapembedza zvinoitwa nemurume kana kutaura mashoko angaita kuti zviite sekuti mudzimai wacho ane zvaanoita zvinokonzerza dambudziko remurume wake.
- Kurudzirai mudzimai wacho kuti azvione semaonerwo aanoitwa naJehovha uye kuti arambe achidya zvekudya zvekunamata kuburikidza nekudzidza ari ega uye kunyengetera.
- Itai kuti mudzimai wacho azive kuti anodiwa, anoremekedzwa, uye anokosheswa naJehovha, nedare revakuru, uye neungano.

Ungamubatsira sei? Funga nezvemuenzaniso unotevera. Felicia akaroorwa naEthan uyo aiva nedambudziko rekuona zvinonyadzisira kubva ari mudiki. Felicia anoita kuti Ethan anzwe akasununguka kutaura naye kana chido chekuona zvinonyadzisira chava kudzoka. Ethan anoti: “Ndinonyatsoudza mudzimai wangu zvese. Anondibatsira kuti ndisapinda mumuedzo uye anogara achida kunzwa kuti ndiri sei. Uye anondibatsira kuti ndisanyanye ku-shandisa Indaneti.” Felicia anorwadziwa chaizvo nekuti Ethan anonzwa achida kuona zvinonyadzisira. Felicia anoti, “Asi kunzwa kwandinoita hasha uye marwadzo hazvimubatsiri kuti asaona zvinonyadzisira. Pashure pekunge takurukura nezvedambudziko rake, ndinenge ndava kukwanisa kutaura kuti maitiro ake anoita kuti ndinzwe sei.”

Kukurukura kwakadaro kunogona kubatsira murume kuti asarambe achiona zvinonyadzisira uye wo kunogona kubatsira mudzimai wake kuti atanbezve kuvimba naye. Uye murume paanova nechido chekuudza mudzimai wake manzwiro aannenge achiita, kwaanenge achienda, uye zvaari kuita, zvinova nyore kuti mudzimai wake avimbe naye nekuti anenge asina chaari kumuvanzira.

Unofunga kuti unogona kubatsira murume wako nenzira iyoyo here? Kana zvakadaro munogona kuperenga uye kukurukura nyaya ino pamwe chete. Chinangwa chemurume wako chinenge chiri chekurega kuona zvinonyadzisira uye chekukupa chikonzero chekuti uvimbe naye. Pane kuti akutsamwire kuti unenge uchida kukurukura naye nezvedambudziko rake, anofanira kuedza kunzwisia kuti dambudziko rake riri kuita kuti unzwe sei. Unofanira kumutsigira pane zvaari kuedza kuita kuti arege tsika iyoyo uye kumupa mukana wekuita zvinhu zvinointa kuti utangezve kuvimba naye. Mese munofanira kudzidza kuti chii chinoita kuti vanhu vade kuona zvinonyadzisira uye kuti dambudziko racho ringakundwa sei.*

Kana uchityira kuti munogona kупедзисира мава

* Mashoko anobatsira anogona kuwanika pajw.org uye mumabhuku.edu. Semuenzaniso, ona nyaya iri pajw.org inoti, “Kuona Zvinonyadzisira Kunogona Kuparadza Wanano,” uye nyaya iri muNharireyomurindi yaApril 1, 2014 inoti, “Unogona Kukunda Muedzo!” mapeji 10-12; uye iri muNharireyomurindi yaAugust 1, 2013 inoti, “Zvinonyadzisira—Hazvikuvadzi Here?” mapeji 3-7.

kupopotedzana, munogona kukumbira mukuru wa-makasununguka kwaari mese kuti avepowo pamunenge muchikurukura nyaya yacho. Ziva kuti kuyange pashure pekunge murume wako akurira dambudziko rekupindwa muropa nezvinonyadzisira, zvinogona kutora nguva kuti uzotanga kuvimba naye zvakare. Usakanda mapfumo pasi. Tsvaga zvinhu zvidiki zvinenge zvavandudzika muwanano yenu. Iva netariro yekuti nekfumafa kwenguva uye nemwoyo murefu, wanano yenu inozopedzisira yasimba zvakare.—Mup. 7:8; 1 VaK. 13:4.

KO KANA AKARAMBA ACHIONA ZVINONYADZISIRA?

Kana murume wako akatangazve kuona zvinonyadzisira zvinoreva here kuti haana kupfidza kana kuti haachabatsiriki? Zvingasareva hazvo kudaro. Kana kuri kuti akapindwa muropa nazvo, zvinogona kumuomera kweupenyu hwake hwese kuti chido chacho chipere. Anogona kutangazve kuzviona kuyange pashure pemakore azvirega. Kutiasazviona zvakare, anofanira kutorwisa zvakasimba, zvime nekuramba achishandisa nzira dzakamboita kuti akunde dambudziko racho. (Zvir. 28:14; Mat. 5: 29; 1 VaK. 10:12) Anofanira kushanda nesimba kuti ave ‘nemafungiro matsva’ odzidza **‘kuvenga** zva-

kaipa,’ izvo zvinosanganisira zvinonyadzisira nedzi-mwe tsika dzisina kuchena dzakadai sekuita bonhora. (VaEf. 4:23; Pis. 97:10; VaR. 12:9) Anoda here kushanda nesimba kuti arege kuona zvinonyadzisira? Kana zvakadaro, anogona kubatsirika.*

Asi ko kana mumwe wako achiratidza kuti haana chido chekurwisa dambudziko rake? Zvinonzwi-siska kuti unogona kugara uchirwadziwa, wakatsa-mwa, uye uchinzwala sekuti uri kunyengerwa. Kanda mutoro wako pana Jehovha. Unogona kuva neru-gare kana ukasiyira nyaya yacho mumaoko aJeho-vha. (1 Pet. 5:7) Ramba uchiswedera pedyo naJe-hovha kuburikidza nekudzidza, kunyengetera, uye kufungisisa. Paunoita izvozvo, ziva kuti iyewo ari kuswedera pedyo newe. Sezvinotaurwa pana Isa-ya 57:15, iye **anogara** nevaya “vakadzvinyirirwa ne-vanzvininipisa,” achivabatsira kuti vawanetzve mufaro. Ita zvese zvaunogona kuti urambe uchi-shumira Jehovha wakatendeka. Tsvaga kubatsirwa nevakuru. Uye ramba uine tariro yekuti pane imwe nguva mune ramangwana murume wako anogona kuzochinja.—VaR. 2:4; 2 Pet. 3:9.

* Sezvo kuona zvinonyadzisira kuchipinda muropa, vamwe vari muwanano vakasarudza kutsvaga kubatsirwa navanachiremba kuwedzera pakubatsirwa kwavanenge vachiipta nevakuru.

Isa pfungwa dzako pausha-mwari hwako naJehovha



Nyaya inoti “Zita Renyu Ngaritsveneswe” iri muNharireyomurindi yaJune 2020 yakajekesa sei zvatinotenda panyaya ine chekuita nezita raJehovah uye uchangamire hwake?

■ Munyaya iyoyo, takadzidza kuti panongova nenya imwe chete inokosha chaizvo kuvanhu ve se nengirozi dzese. Nyaya iyoyo ndeyekutsvene-swa kwezita guru raJehovah. Nyaya yeuchangamire, kureva kuti matongero aJehovah ndiwo akanaka kupfuura mamwe ese, yakabatana nenya iyoyo inokosha chaizvo. Saizvozvovo, nyaya ye kuperera kwevanhu kuna Mwari yakabatanawo ne nyaya iyoyo inokosha chaizvo.

Nei iye zvino tiri kusimbisa kuti nyaya inokosha kupfuura dzese ine chekuita nezita raJehovah uye kutsveneswa kwaro? Ngationgororei zvikonzero zvitatu.

Cheikutanga, **Satani akasvibisa zita raJehovah, kana kuti mukurumbira wake**, mumunda weEdheni. Mubvunzo weunyengeri wakabvunzwa Evha na Satani waipa pfungwa yekuti Jehovah aiva Mwari anonyima uyo ainge aisa miganhу isina musoro pavanhu vaanotonga. Satani akabva ataura zvakasiyana nezvainge zvataurwa naJehovah. Aitoti Mwari murevi wenhemu. Saka akasvibisa zita raJehovah. Akabva ava “Dhiyabhorosi,” zvinoreva “muhu anosvibisa zita remumwe.” (Joh. 8:44) Sezvo Evha akabvuma nhema dzaSatani, akarega kuteerera Mwari, zvichiratidza kuti akanga asingadi kuti Jehovah ave mutongi wake. (Gen. 3:1-6) Nanhasi, Satani achiri kusvibisa zita raMwari achiparadzira nhema nezvajehovah. Vaya vanobvuma nhema idzodzo vanowanzoita zvinopesana nezvinodiwa najehovah. Saka vanhu vaMwari vanoona kusvibiswa kwezita dzvene raJehovah sechinhу chakashata kupfuura zvimwe zvinhu zvese. Kusvibiswa ikoko ndiko kwakaita kuti panyika pave neuipi nemata-mbudzikо.

Chechipiri, **Jehovah anoda chaizvo kureverera zita rake achivisa kuzvidzwa kwese kwakaiswa**



Satani ari kusvibisa zita raMwari kubva pakupanduka kwakaitika mumunda weEdheni kusvika panguva ino

pariri, kuitira kuti zvisikwa zvese zvibatsirwe. Izvozvo zvinokosha chaizvo kuna Jehovah. Ndosaka achiti: “Ndichatsvenesa zita rangu guru.” (Ezek. 36:23) Uye Jesu akajekesa kuti muminyengetero yevashumiri vaJehovah vakatendeka, izvozvo zvinofanira kunge zviri zvinhu zvinonyanya kukosha chaizvo paakati: “Zita renyu ngaritsveneswe.” (Mat. 6:9.) Bhaibheri rinosimbisa rasimbisazve kukosha kwekukudza zita raJehovah. Funga nezvemienzansiso mishomanana: “Ipai Jehovah kukudzwa kwakakodzera zita rake.” (1 Mak. 16:29; Pis. 96:8) “Imbai muchirumbidza zita rake rinokudzwa.” (Pis. 66:2) “Ndichakudza zita renyu nekusingaperi.” (Pis. 86:12) Imwe nguva Jehovah pachake paakataura ari kudenga, ndepaya Jesu paaiva mutemberi muJerusalem paakati: “Baba, kudzai zita renyu.” Jehovah akabva apindura achiti: “Ndakarikudza uye ndichakudzavze.”—Joh. 12:28.*

Chechitatu, **chinangwa chaJehovah chagara chakabatana nezita rake**, kana kuti mukurumbira wake. Funga nezvekukosha kwezita raJehovah pashure pemuedzo wekupedzisira pakuguma kweMakore 1 000 Ekutonga kwaKristu. Vanhu nengirozi

* Bhaibheri rinoratidzawo kuti Jehovah anota zvinhu “achiitira zita rake.” Semuzanziso anotungamirira vanhu vase, anovabatsira, anovanunura, anovaregerera uye anovachengetedza vari vapenyu. Zvese izvi anozviita nekuda kwezita rake guru re kuti Jehovah.—Pis. 23:3; 31:3; 79:9; 106:8; 143:11.

vachanzwa sei nevezita raJehovha panguva iyoyo? Kuti tipindure mubvunzo iwoyo, ngatiyeukei zvinhu zviviri zvakabatana nenyaya yacho zvinoti, kuperera kwevanhu kuna Mwari uye kodzero yekutonga zvinhu zvese. Panguva iyoyo, vanhu vanenge varatidza kuti vakanendeka vanenge vasingachafaniri havo kuratidza kuti vakaperera kuna Mwari. Vachange vasisina chivi uye vachange vaedzwa zvizere. Vanenge vava kukwanisa kurarama nekusingaperi. Nyaya yeuchangamire pazvinhu zvese icharamba here iri nyaya inoda kukurukurwa uye ichikonzera mapoka pakati pevanhu nengirozi? Aiwa. Panguva iyoyo zvisikwa zvese zvinenge zviri kudenga uye zvinenge zviri panyika zvichange zvakabatana zvichivuma utongi hwajehovha. Asi zvakadini nezita raJehovha?

Panguva iyoyo zita raJehovha richange ranya-tsotsveneswa, rabviswa zvachose kuzvidzwakwese. Asi richaramba riri nyaya inokosha kuwashumiri vake vakanendeka vekudenga nevepanyika. Nei zvakadaro? Nekuti vachaona Jehovha achirambarachiita zvinhu zvinoshamisa. Funga izvi: Sezvo Jesus achadzorera utongi hwese kuna Jehovha achi-zvininipisa, Mwari achava "zvinhu zvese kuvanhu vese." (1 VaK. 15:28) Vanhu vanenge vari panyika

vachabva vava "nerusununguko runobwinya rwevana vaMwari." (VaR. 8:21) Uye Jehovha achanyatsozadzisa chinangwa chake chekuva nemhuri yaka-batana yevana vake vanenge vari kudenga nevanenge vari panyika.—VaEf. 1:10.

Kana zvese izvi zvaitika, mhuri yaJehovha kudenga uye panyika, ichanzwa sei? Zvine musoro kutura kuti ticharamba tiine chido chekurumbidza zita rakanaka raJehovha. Munyori wemapisarema Dhavhidhi akafemerwa kunyora kuti: "Jehovha Mwari ngaarumbidzwe . . . Zita rake rinokudzwa ngarimbidzwe nekusingaperi." (Pis. 72:18, 19) Ticharamba tichiwana zvikonzero zvitsva uye zvakanaka zvekurumbidza Jehovha nekusingaperi.

Zita raJehovha ronomiririra zvese nezvake. Rino-nyanya kutiyeuchidza nezverudo rwake. (1 Joh. 4:8) Tichagara **tichiyeuka** kuti rudo ndirwo rwakaita kuti Jehovha atisike, ndirwo rwakaita kuti ape chibayiro cherudzinkuro, uye ndirwo runoita kuti aratidze kuti matongero ake ndiwo akurarama. Asi **ticharamba tichiona** rudo rwajehovha nekusingaperi. Patinenge tava kurarama nekusingaperi, tichawedzera kuswedera pedyo naye saBaba vedu uye tichaimba tichirumbidza zita rake rinoshamisa. —Pis. 73:28.

Jehovha achaita kuti zita rake rikudzwe nekusingaperi



Ramba Uine Mwoyo Murefu

RWIYO 114

Ivai Nemwoyo Murefu

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Munyika yaSatani, vanhu vakawanda havana mwoyo murefu. Asi Bhaibheri rino-tiudza kuti tipfeke mwoyo murefu. Nyaya ino ichati-ratidza kuti nei mwoyo murefu uchikosha chaizvo uye kuti tingaitei kuti tiwedzere kuva nawo.

“Pfekai . . . mwoyo murefu.”—VAK. 3:12.

TESE tinofarira vanhu vane mwoyo murefu. Nei zvakadaro? Tinoremekedza vaya vanogona kumirira chimwe chinhu vasingaratidzi kutsamwa. Tinoonga chaizvo kuti vamwe vanotiitira mwoyo murefu kana takanganisa. Uye tinoonga kuti mudzidzisi wedu weBhaibheri aitiitira mwoyo murefu pazvaitinetsa kudzidza, kugamuchira chimwe chokwadi cheBhaibheri, kana kuti kuchishandisa. Kupfuura zvese, tinoonga chaizvo kuti Jehovah Mwari anotiitira mwoyo murefu!—VaR. 2:4.

² Kunyanje zvazvo tichida kuti vamwe vave nemwoyo murefu, isu pachedu zvingasatiitira nyore kuti tive nemwoyo murefu. Semuenzaniso, zvingatiomera kuramba takadzikama mota padzinenge dzakawandisa mumugwagwa dzisiri kufamba zvanakanaka, kunyanya patinenge takanonoka. Tingagumbuka chaizvo vamwe pavanoita zvinhu zvinotisvota. Uye dzimwe nguva zvingatiomera kuramba takamirira nyika itsva yakavimbiswa naJehovha. Unoda kuwedzera kuva nemwoyo murefu here? Munyaya ino tichakurukura zvazvinoreva kuva nemwoyo murefu uye kuti nei zvichikosha chaizvo. Tichakurukurawo zvingati-batsira kuti tiwedzere kuva nemwoyo murefu.

ZVINOREVEI KUVA NEMWOYO MUREFU?

³ Ngatikurukurei nzira ina dzatingaratidza nadzo mwoyo murefu. Yekutanga, *munhu ane mwoyo murefu anononoka kutsamwa*. Anoedza kuramba akadzikama uye kusatsiva paanogumburwa kana kuti zvinhu pazvinenge zvisiri kumufambira

1. Nei uchifarira vanhu vane mwoyo murefu?
2. Ndepapi pazvingatiomera kuti tive nemwoyo murefu?
3. Munhu ane mwoyo murefu anoita sei paanogumburwa?

zvakanaka. Mashoko ekuti "anononoka kutsamwa" anowanika muBhaibheri kekutanga Jehovha paanotsanangurwa saMwari "ane ngoni netsitsi, anononoka kutsamwa uye azere nerudo rusingachinji, nechokwadi."—Eks. 34:6.

4 Chechipiri, munhu ane mwoyo murefu anogona kumirira akadzikama. Kana chimwe chinhu chikatora nguva refu kupfuura yaitarisirwa, munhu akadaro anoedza kusagumbuka. (Mat. 18:26, 27) Pane zvinhu zvakawanda zvinoda kuti timirire takadzikama. Semenzaniso, tinofanira kunyatsoteerera mumwe munhu paanenge achitaura, tisingamudimburiri. (Job. 36:2) Tingafanirawo kuva nemwoyo murefu patinenge tichibatsira mudzidzi kuti anzwisise zvinodzidziswa neBhaibheri kana kuti arege tsika yakaipa.

5 Yechitatu, munhu ane mwoyo murefu haa-

4. Munhu ane mwoyo murefu anoita sei paanenge achifanira kumirira?

5. Ndeipi imwe nzira yatinoratidza nayo mwoyo murefu?

mhanyiriri kuita zvinhu. Ichokwadi kuti mune mamwe mamiriro ezvinhu tinenge tichifanira kukurumidza kuita chimwe chinhu. Asi munhu ane mwoyo murefu paanenge aine chimwe chinhu chinokosha chaanofanira kuita, haamhanyiriri kuchiita uyewo haachiiti achimhanya-mhanya. Pane kudaro, anova nechokwadi chekuti ane nguva yakakwana yekuronga zvaari kuda kuita. Anobva azvipa nguva yekunyatoita chinhu chacho.

6 Yechina, munhu ane mwoyo murefu anoe-dza kutsungirira matambudziko asinganyunu-ti. Papfungwa iyi, mwoyo murefu wakanyatso-batana nekutsungirira. Hazvina hazvo kuipa kuudza shamwari yepedyo manzwiro aunenge uchiita nezverimwe dambudziko. Asi munhu ane mwoyo murefu achaita zvese zvaanogona kuti arambe achitsungirira uye kuti arambe achishumira Jehovha achifara. (VaK. 1:11) SevaKristu, tinofanira kuratidza mwoyo murefu

6. Munhu ane mwoyo murefu anoita sei paanosangana nemiedzo kana kuti nematambudziko?



Sezvo murimi achimirira nemwoyo murefu aine chivimbo chekuti achakohwa panguva yakakodzera, isu tinomirira nemwoyo murefu, tiine chivimbo chekuti Jehovha achazadzisa vimbiso dzake dzese panguva yakakodzera
(Ona ndima 7)

munzira dzese idzi. Nei zvakadaro? Ngatikurukurei zvikonzero zvishomanana.

NEI MWOYO MUREFU UCHIKOSHA CHAIZVO?

⁷ Tinofanira kuva nemwoyo murefu kuti tizoponeswa. Sezvaiita vashumiri vaJehovha vekare, tinofanira kumirira Mwari nemwoyo murefu kuti azadzise zvaakavimbisa. (VaH. 6:11, 12) Bhaibheri rinofananidza mamiriro edu ezvinhu neemurimi. (**Verenga Jakobho 5:7, 8.**) Murimi anoshanda nesimba pakudyara uye pakudiridza zvirimwa zvake, asi haazivi kuti ndepapi chaipo pazvichamera. Saka muri mi anomirira nemwoyo murefu, achivimba kuti achazokohwa zvirimwa zvake. Saizvozvovo, tinoshanda nesimba pamabasa ekunamata, kunyange zvazvo ‘tisingazivi kuti Ishe wedu ari kuuya riini.’ (Mat. 24:42) Tinomirira nemwoyo murefu, tiine chokwadi chekuti panguva yakakodzera, Jehovha achazadzisa zvese zvaakavimbisa. Kana tikatadza kuva nemwoyo murefu tinogona kuneta nekumirira totanga kusiya chokwadi zvishoma nezvishoma. Tinogonawo kutanga kuita zvinhu zvingaita kuti tifare ipapo ipapo. Asi kana tiine mwoyo murefu, tinogona kutsungirira kusvikira kumugumo toponeswa.—Mika 7:7; Mat. 24:13.

⁸ Mwoyo murefu unotibatsira kuva neushamwari hwakanaka nevamwe. Unotibatsira kuti tinyatsoererera vamwe pavanenge vachitaura. (Jak. 1:19) Mwoyo murefu unotibatsirawo kuti tive nerugare navo. Unotidzivirira kuti tisakurumidza kuita chimwe chinhu uye kutura mashoko asina kunaka zvinhu pazvine nge zvisiri kutifambira zvakana. Uye kana tiine mwoyo murefu, hatizokurumidzi kutsamwa kana mumwe munhu akatirwadzisa. Pane kutsiva, ‘ticharamba tichinzisisana uye tichi-

regererana nemwoyo wese.’—**Verenga VaKorose 3:12, 13.**

⁹ Mwoyo murefu unogonawo kutibatsira kuita zvisarudzo zvakanaka. Pane kuti tive vanhu vanokurumidza kuita zvinhu vasina kufunga, tichazvipa nguva yekutsvakurudza uye kuenzanisa zvinhu zvakasiyana-siyana zvatinogona kuita, tosarudza chakanakisisa chacho. (**Verenga Zvirevo 21:5.**) Semuenzaniso, kana tichitsvaga basa, tinogona kuva pamuedzo wekugamuchira basa rinenge rangotanga kumuka, kunyange zvazvo basa racho richizotikangani sa pakunamata kwatinoita Jehovha. Asi kana tiine mwoyo murefu, tichazvipa nguva yekufungisisa zvinhu zvakadai senzvimbio ichaitirwa basa racho, maawa atichashanda, uye kuti ri chabatsira kana kukanganisa sei mhuri yedu uye manamatiro edu. Kana tikava nemwoyo murefu, hatizoiti chisarudzo chisina kunaka.

ZVATINGAITA KUTI TIWEDZERE KUVA NEMWOYO MUREFU

¹⁰ *Nyengeterera kuti uwedzere kuva nemwoyo murefu.* Mwoyo murefu chimwe chezvibereko zvemweya. (VaG. 5:22, 23) Saka tinogona kunyengeterera mwuya mutsvene tokumbira Jehovha kuti atibatsire kuti tive nezvibereko zvawo. Kana tikava mumamiriro ezvinhu anoda kuti tive nemwoyo murefu, ‘tinoramba tichikumbira’ mwuya mutsvene kuti utibatsire kuva nemwoyo murefu. (Ruka 11:9, 13) Tinogonawo kukumbira Jehovha kuti atibatsire kuona zvinhu semaonero aanoita. Pashure pekunyengetera, tinofanira kuita zvese zvatinogona kuti tive nemwoyo murefu zuva rimwe nerimwe. Kana tikanyengeterera mwoyo murefu toedza zvese zvatinogona kuti tiuratidze, Jehovha achatibatsira kuti tiwedzere kuva

7. Maererano naJakobho 5:7, 8, nei mwoyo murefu uchikosha chaizvo? (Onavo mufananidzo.)

8. Mwoyo murefu unotibatsira sei kuti tive neushamwari hwakanaka nevamwe? (VaKorose 3:12, 13)

9. Mwoyo murefu unotibatsira sei pakuita zvisarudzo? (Zvirevo 21:5)

10. MuKristu angaitei kuti ave nemwoyo murefu uye kuti arambe ainawo?



Mwoyo murefu uchatibatsira kuti tinonoke kutsamwa patinenge tadenhwa
(Ona ndima 13)

nemwoyo murefu kunyange kana taisambova nawo.

11 Fungisia nezvemienzaniso yemuBhaibheri. Bhaibheri rine mienzaniso yakawanda ye vanhu vaiva nemwoyo murefu. Patinofungisia nezvevanhu ivavo, tinogona kudzidza nzira dzatingaratidza nadzo mwovo murefu. Tisati takurukura nezvemimwe mienzaniso iyi, ngatikurukurei nezvaJehovha, uyo anopfuura vese pakuratidza mwovo murefu.

12 Mumunda weEdheni, Satani akasvibisa zita raJehovha paakaита kuti Evha asava nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha Mutongi akarurama uye ane rudo. Pane kuti abve angoparadza Satani, Jehovha akaratidza mwovo murefu uye kuzvidzora, achiziva kuti zvaizotora nguva kuti aratidze kuti matongero ake ndiwo akanaka kupfuura mamwe ese. Uye paari kumirira kudaro, ari kutsungirira kuzvidzwa kuri kuitwa

11-12. Jehovha akaratidza sei mwovo murefu?

zita rake. Uyewo Jehovha ari kumirira nemwoyo murefu kuitira kuti vanhu vakawanda vase nemukana wekuwana upenyu husingaperi. (2 Pet. 3:9, 15) Izvi zviri kuita kuti mamiriyoni evanhu asvike pakumuziva. Kana tikaisa pfungwa pakubatsira kunoita mwovo murefu waJehovha, zvichatiitira nyore kuti timirire nguva yake yekugumisa nyika ino.

13 Jesu anonyatsotevedzera mwovo murefu waBaba vake, uye akauratidza paaiva panyika. Zvinofanira kunge zvaisava nyore nguva dzese kuti aratidze mwovo murefu, kunyanya kuvalnyori nevaFarisi avo vaiva neunyengeri. (Joh. 8:25-27) Asi kufanana naBaba vake, Jesu ainonoka kutsamwa. Aisatsiva paaitukwa kana kunyombwa. (1 Pet. 2:23) Jesu akatsungirira matambudziko nemwoyo murefu asinganyunyuti. Ndosaka Bhaibheri richitiudza kuti

13. Jesu akanyatsotevedzera sei mwovo murefu waBaba vake? (Onawo mufananidzo.)



Kana tikava nemwoyo murefu sewaiva naAbrahamu, tinogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti Jehovah
achatipa makomborero iye zvino uye mamwe akawanda munyika yake itsva yaakavimbisa
(Ona ndima 14)

'tifungisise nezveuya akatsungirira mashoko
eruvengo aitaurwa nevatadzi! (VaH. 12:2, 3)
Tichibatsirwa naJehovha, isuwo tinogona
kutsungirira nemwoyo murefu chero dambudzi-
ko ratingatarisana naro.

¹⁴ Ko kana zvataitarisira nezvemugumo zvi-
sati zvazadzika? Zvimwe taitarisira kuti mu-
gumo ungadai wakatouya kare. Tingatyira ku-
ti hauzouyi tichiri vapenyu. Chii chinogona
kutibatsira kuti tirambe tichimirira nemwoyo
murefu? Funga nezvaAbrahamu. Paaiva nema-
kore 75 uye asina mwana, Jehovah akamuvi-
mbisa kuti: "Ndichaita kuti uve rudzi rukuru."
(Gen. 12:1-4) Abrahamu akaona vimbiso iyoyo
ichizadzika here? Haana kuona ichizadzika ye-
se. Pashure pekuyambuka Rwizi rwaYufratesi
uye kumirira kwemakore 25, Abrahamu aka-

ona chishamiso chekuzvarwa kwemwanako-
mana wake Isaka, uye pashure pemamwe ma-
kore 60, vazukuru vake Isau naJakobho va-
kazvarwa. (**Verenga VaHebheru 6:15.**) Asi
Abrahamu haana kumbobvira aona vana va-
ke vachiva rudzi rukuru uye vachigara muNyika
Yakapikirwa. Zvisinei, murume iyeye aiva
neuktenda akava neushamwari hwepedyo ne-
Musiki wake. (Jak. 2:23) Uye Abrahamu paa-
chamutswa, achafara chaizvo paachaziva kuti
kutenda kwake uye mwoyo murefu wake zva-
kaita kuti marudzi ese akomborerwe! (Gen.
22:18) Tinodzidzei? Tingasaona zvese zvakavi-
mbiswa naJehovha zvichizadzika panguva ino.
Asi kana tiine mwoyo murefu sezvainge zvaka-
ita Abrahamu, tinogona kuva nechokwadi che-
kuti Jehovah achatikomborera iye zvino uye
achatikomborera zvakanyanya munyika itsva
yaakavimbisa.—Mako 10:29, 30.

14. Tinodzidzei pamwoyo murefu waAbrahamu? (VaHebheru 6:15) (Onawo mufananidzo.)

¹⁵ Bhaibheri rine mimwe mienzaniso yakawanda yevantu vaiva nemwoyo murefu. (Jak. 5:10) Unogona kudzidza nezvevanhu ivavu.* Semuenzaniso, kunyange zvazvo Dhavhidi akazodzwa ari mudiki kuti azova mambo weIsraeri, aifanira kumirira kwemakore aka-wanda asati apiwa umambo hwacho. Simiyoni naAna vainamata Jehovah vakatendeka vachimirira kuuya kwaMesiya. (Ruka 2:25, 36-38) Paunenge uchidzidza nyaya idzodzo, tsvaga mhinduro dzemibvunzo inoti: Chii chingangodaro chakabatsira munhu uyu kuti aratidze mwoyo murefu? Kuva nemwoyo murefu kwakamubatsira sei? Ndingamutevedzera sei? Unogonawo kubatsirwa nekudzidza nezvevaya vasina kuratidza mwoyo murefu. (1 Sam. 13: 8-14) Ungazvibvunza kuti: ‘Chii chingangodai chakavatadzisa kuva nemwoyo murefu? Zvinhu zvipi zvakaipa zvakaitika kwavari nemha-ka yekushaya mwoyo murefu?’

* Kuti uone nyaya dzemuBhaibheri dzinotaura nezvemwoyo murefu, unogona kutarisa pamusoro wakanzi “Patience” muWatch Tower Publications Index; Unogonawo kutarisa pakanzi “Manzwiro Aunoita, Unhu Uye Maitiro,” wobva waenda pakanzi “Mwoyo Murefu,” muBhuku Rinobatsira Zvapupu zvajehovha Pakutsvakurudza.

15. Zvii zvatinogona kudzidza patinenge tichidzidza tiri teg?

¹⁶ *Funga nezvemakomborero ekuva nemwoyo murefu.* Kana tiine mwoyo murefu, tinowedze-ra kuva vanhu vanofara uye vakadzikama. Saka mwoyo murefu unogona kutibatsira kuti ti-wedzere kuva nerugare mupfungwa uye kuva neutano hwakanaka. Patinova nemwoyo murefu nevamwe, tinowedzera kuva pedyo navo. Ungano dzedu dzinowedzera kubatana. Kana mumwe munhu akatidenha, kunonoka kutsamwa kunogona kuita kuti zvinhu zvisawedzera kuipa. (Pis. 37:8, mashoko emuzasi; Zvir. 14: 29) Asi kupfuura zvese, kana tiine mwoyo murefu, tinotevedzera Baba vedu vekudenga uye tinowedzera kuswedera pedyo navo.

¹⁷ Mwoyo murefu unhu hwakanaka chaizvo uhwo hunotibatsira tese! Kunyange zvazvo dzimwe nguva zvingasava nyore kuti tive nemwoyo murefu, tinogona kuramba tichishanda nesimba kuti tive nawo tichibatsirwa naJehovah. Uye sezvo takamirira nemwoyo murefu kuti nyika itsva iuye, tinogona kuva nechivimbo chekuti “ziso raJehovah riri pane vaya vanomutya, vaya vanomirira rudo rwake rusi-ngachinji.” (Pis. 33:18) Dai tese tikaramba ti-chipfeka mwoyo murefu.

16. Ndeapi mamwe makomborero ekuva nemwoyo murefu?

17. Tinofanira kuva nechido chekuramba tichiitei?

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Zvinorevei kuva nemwoyo murefu?
- Nei zvichikosha kuti tive nemwoyo murefu?
- Tingaitei kuti tiwedzere kuva nemwoyo murefu?

Takura Zvaunofanira Kutakura, Uye Bvisa Zvimwe Zvese

RWIYO 33

Kanda Mutoro Wako
Pana Jehovha

ZVICHADZIDZWA

Nyaya ino ichatibatsira kuti timhanye nhangemutange yekuwana upenyu. Sevamhanyi, tine mitoro yatinofanira kutakura. Iyi inosanganisira mhiko ye-kuzvitsaurira kwedu, zvatinofanira kuita mumhuri, uye kuzvidavirira pazvisarudo zvedu. Asi tinofanira kubvisa chero chii zvacho chinorema chinogona kutitadzisa kumhanya. Izvozo zvinosanganisirei? Nyaya ino ichapindura mubvunzo iwoyo.

“Ngatibviseiwo zvinhu zvese zvinorema . . . , timhanye nekutsungirira nhangemutange yakaiswa pamberi pedu.” –VAH. 12:1.

BHAIBHERI rinofananidza upenyu hwevaKristu nenhange-mutange. Vaya vanomhanya kusvika pamugumo vanopiwa mubayiro weupenyu husingaperi. (2 Tim. 4:7, 8) Tinofanira kuita zvese zvatinogona kuti tirambe tichimhanya nekuti mugumo wenhagemutange yacho wava pedyo zvikuru. Muapostora Pauro uyo akapedza nhangemutange yake yeupenyu, akataura zvichatibatsira kuti tibudirire munhangemutange yacho. Akatirayira kuti ‘tibvise zvinhu zvese zvinorema timhanye nekutsungirira nhangemutange yakaiswa pamberi pedu.’
—Verenga VaHebheru 12:1.

2 Pauro paakanyora kuti tinofanira ‘kubvisa zvinhu **zvese** zvinorema,’ aireva here kuti muKristu haana mutoro waanofanira kutakura? Aiwa, hazvisirizvo zvaaireva. Asi aireva kuti tinofanira kubvisa zvinhu zvese zvinorema **zvatisingafaniri** kutakura. Zvinhu zvakadaro zvinogona kutitadzisa kumhanya uye zvinogona kuita kuti tinete. Kuti titsungirire, tinofanira kukurumidza kuziva chero chii zvacho chinorema chinogona kutitadzisa kumhanya tobva tachibvisa. Asi panguva imwe chete hatidi kubvisa mitoro yatinofanira kutakura. Kana tika-bvisa mitoro iyoyo hatikwanisi kuramba tiri munhangemuta-

1. Maererano naVaHebheru 12:1, chii chatinofanira kuita kuitira kuti tisvike kumagumo enhangemutange yekuwana upenyu?
2. ‘Kubvisa zvinhu zvese zvinorema’ kunorevei?



Kutakura mutoro wedu kunosanganisira kurarama
maererano nemhiko yekuzvitsaurira kwedu kuna
Jehovha, kuita zvatinofanira kuita mumhuri,
uye kuzvidavirira pazvisarudzo zvedu

(Ona ndima 4-9)

nge yacho. (2 Tim. 2:5) Mitoro ipi yatinofani-
ra kutakura?

3 Verenga VaGaratiya 6:5. Pauro anotaura
nezvechimwe chinhu chatinofanira kutakura.
Akanyora kuti, “mumwe nemumwe achataku-
ra mutoro wake.” Pano Pauro aireva zvinhu
zvatinofanira kuita pamberi paMwari, kureva
zvinhu zvatinofanira kutakura isu pachedu.
Munyaya ino tichakurukura kuti ‘mutoro we-
du’ unosanganisirei uye kuti tingautakura sei.

3. (a) Maererano naVaGaratiya 6:5, tinofanira kutaku-
rei? (b) Tichakurukurei munyaya ino uye nei tichifanira
kudaro?

Tichazivawo zvinhu zvinorema zvingakoshi
zvatingangodaro takatakura uye tichadzidza
kuti tingazvibvisa sei. Kutakura mutoro wedu
uye kubvisa zvinhu zvinorema zvatisingafani-
ri kutakura kuchatibatsira kuti tipedze nha-
ngemutange yekuwana upenyu.

MITORO YATINOFANIRA KUTAKURA

4 Mhiko yedu yekuzvitsaurira. Patakazvitsa-
urira kuna Jehovha takapika kuti tichamun-
namata uye tichaita kuda kwake. Tinofanira

4. Nei mhiko yedu yekuzvitsaurira kuna Jehovha isinga-
remi? (Onawo mufananidzo.)

kuchengeta mhiko iyoyo. Kurarama maereroano nemhiko yedu haisi nyaya yekutamba nayo, asi kuita izvozvo hakuremi. Izvi zvakadaro nekuti Jehovha akatisika kuti tiite kuda kwake. (Zvak. 4:11) Akatisika tiine chido chekumuziva uye kumunamata, uye akatisika nemufananidzo wake. Saka tinokwanisa ku swedera pedyo naye uye kuwana mufaro pakuita kuda kwake. (Pis. 40:8) Uyewo patinonita kuda kwaMwari totevera Mwanakomana wake, ‘tinowana zororo.’—Mat. 11:28-30.

5 *Ungatakura sei mutoro wacho?* Pane zvinhu zviviri zvinogona kukubatsira. Chekutanga, ramba uchisimbisa kuda kwaunoita Jehovha. Unogona kuita izvi nekufungisa nevezvinhu zvese zvakanaka zvaakaku itira uye makomborero aachakupa. Paunowedzera kuda Mwari, zvinowedzerawo kuva nyore kuti umuteerere. (**Verenga 1 Johani 5:3.**) Chechipiri, tevedzera Jesu. Akabudirira pakuita kuda kwaMwari nekuti ainyengetera kuna Jehovha kuti amubatsire uye airamba akaisa pfungwa pamubayiro wake. (VaH. 5:7; 12:2) Kufanana naJesu, nyengetera kuna Jehovha kuti akupe simba uye ramba uchifunga nezvetariro yeupenyu husingaperi. Paunowedzera kuda Mwari uye kutevedzera Mwanakomana wake, uchakwanisa kuzadzisa mhiko yako yekuzvitsaurira.

6 *Zvinhu zvatinofanira kuita mumhuri.* Mu nhangemutange yedu yekuwana upenyu, tinofanira kuda Jehovha naJesu kupfuura kuda kwatinoita veukama. (Mat. 10:37) Asi izvi hazvirevi kuti tinogona kuregeredza zvinhu zvatinofanira kuita mumhuri sekunge kuti zviri kutitadzisa kufadza Mwari naKristu. Pane kudaro, kuti tifadze Mwari naKristu ti

5. Chii chingakubatsira kuti uzadzise mhiko yako yekuzvitsaurira? (1 Johani 5:3)

6. Nei tichifanira kuita zvinhu zvatinofanira kuita mumhuri? (Onawo mufananidzo.)

nofanira kuita zvatinofanira kuita mumhuri. (1 Tim. 5:4, 8) Patinodaro, tinowedzera kufara. Jehovha anoziva kuti mhuri dzinofara murume nemudzimai pavanodanana uye kuremekedzana, vabereki pavanoda vana vavo uye pavanovadzidzisa, uye vana pavanoteerra vabereki vavo.—VaEf. 5:33; 6:1, 4.

7 *Ungatakura sei mutoro wacho?* Ungava uri murume, mudzimai kana kuti mwana, vimba nemazano euchenjeri anowanika muBhai bheri pane kutevedzera manzwiro ako, tsika kana kuti zvinotaurwa nevaya vanonzi vanoziva. (Zvir. 24:3, 4) Shandisa zvakanaka mabhuku edu anotsanangura Bhaibheri. Mabhuku aya anotibatsira pakushandisa mazano eBhaibheri. Semuenzaniso, chikamu chenya ya chakanzi “Mazano Ekubatsira Mhuri” chine mashoko anobatsira murume nemudzimai, vabereki, uye vari kuyaruka pamatambudziko avanosangana nawo.* Iva nechido chekushandisa zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri kunyange vamwe vemumhuri vasingaiti izvozvo. Pau nodaro, mhuri yenu ichabatsirwa uye uchawana makomborero anobva kuna Jehovha. —1 Pet. 3:1, 2.

8 *Kuzvidavirira pazvisarudzo zvedu.* Jehovha akatipa chipo cherusununguko rwekusarudza uye anoda kuti tibatsirwe nekuita zvisarudzo zvakanaka. Asi kana tikaita zvisarudzo zvakaipa haatidziviriri kuti tisapinda muna taisireva. (VaG. 6:7, 8) Saka tinogamuchira

* Unogona kuwana nyaya idzi pajw.org. Dzimwe nyaya dziripo dzinobatsira murume nemudzimai dzinoti: “Zvaungaita Kuti Uremekedze Mumwe Wako” uye “Tenda Zvinoitwa Nemumwe Wako”; dzinobatsira vabereki dzinoti, “Kudzidzisa Vana Kushandisa Mafoni Zvakanaka,” “Kukurukura Nemwana Wenyu Ari Ku yaruka”; uye inobatsira vari kuyaruka inoti, “Ungaitei Kuti Usa furirwa Neshamwari?”

7. Ungaita sei kuti ukwanise kuita zvaunotarisirwa mumhuri?

8. Zvisarudzo zvedu zvinogona kuguma nei muupenyu hwedu?

zvinoguma zvaitika kana tikaita zvisarudzo zvisina kunaka uye tikataura kana tikaita zvinihu tisina kufunga. Zvichienderana nezvatinenge taita, tinogona kunetseka nehana ine mhosva. Asi kuziva kuti tinozvidavirira pa-zvisarudzo zvedu kunogona kuita kuti tireurure zvivi zvedu, tigadzirise zvatakakanganisa uye tisadzokorora zvatakatacadza. Kuita izvozvo kunogona kutibatsira kuti tirambe tiri munhangemutange yekuwana upenyu.

9 *Ungatakura sei mutoro wacho?* Kana wa-kaita chisarudzo chakaipa, chii chaungaita? Ziva kuti haukwanisi kuchinja zvinhu zvakatoitika. Usapedza nguva yako nesimba uchiedza kuratidza kuti zvawakaita zvakarurama kana kuedza kupa vamwe mhosva yekukanganisa kwawakaita. Pane kudaro, bvuma kuti wakakanganisa uye ita zvese zvaunogona iye zvino. Kana uchinzwu uine mhosva nezveku-kanganisa kwawakaita, nyengetera kuna Jehovha uchizvininipisa, bvuma kuti wakatadza uye mukumbire ruregerero. (Pis. 25:11; 51:3, 4) Kumbira ruregerero kune vara vaungangodaro wakarwadzisa uye kumbira kubatsirwa nevakuru kana uchifanira kudaro. (Jak. 5:14, 15) Dzidza pakukanganisa kwawakaita uye edza kusazvidzokorora. Paunodaro, unogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha acha-kunzwira tsitsi uye achakutsigira.—Pis. 103: 8-13.

ZVINU ZVINOREMA ZVATINOFANIRA ‘KUBVISA’

10 *Kutarisira zvinhu zvisingaitiki.* Tinogona kuzviremedza nekutarisira zvinhu zvisingaitiki patinozvienzanisa nevamwe. (**Verenga Va-Garatiya 6:4.**) Kana tikaramba tichizvienza-

9. Chii chingakubatsira paunoita chisarudzo chisina kunaka? (Onavo mufananidzo.)

10. Nei kutarisira zvinhu zvisingaitiki uri mutoro unorema? (VaGaratiya 6:4)

nisa nevamwe, tinogona kuva neshanje uye tinogona kuva vanhu vanoda zvemakwikwi. (VaG. 5:26) Kana tikaedza kuita zviri kuitwa nevamwe asi isu tisingazvikwanisi, tinogona kuzvikuvadza. Uye kana ‘tichinetseka nekunonoka kunoita zvinhu zvatinenge tichitarisira,’ ko kuzoti kutarisira zvinhu zvisingambofi zvakaitika? (Zvir. 13:12) Kuita izvozvo kunogona kutipedza simba uye kutinetesa totadza kumhanya zvakanaka munhangemutange yekuwana upenyu.—Zvir. 24:10.

11 *Ungabvisa sei chinhu ichocho chinorema?* Usatarisira kuti uite zvinhu zvinopfuura zvanotarisirwa naJehovha kuti uite. Haambotarisiri kuti upe zvausina. (2 VaK. 8:12) Ziva kuti Jehovha haaenzanisi zvaunoita nezvino-itwa nevamwe. (Mat. 25:20-23) Anokoshe-sa basa raunomuitira nemwoyo wese, kute-ndeka *kwako* uye kutsungirira *kwako*. Bvuma kuti zvinhu zvinoti, zera, utano uye mamiriro ezvinhu zvingaita kuti usakwanisa kuita zvime zvinhu iye zvino. Kufanana naBhazirai, unogona kuramba dzimwe ropafadzo ka-na utano hwako nezera zvava kukutadzisa kuita zvime zvinhu. (2 Sam. 19:35, 36) Ku-fanana naMozisi, bvuma kubatsirwa uye ipa vamwe mabasa pazvinenge zvakakodzera. (Eks. 18:21, 22) Kuva nemwero kwakadaro, kuchaita kuti usatarisira kuti uite zvinhu zva-usingakwanisi munhangemutange yekuwana upenyu.

12 *Kunzwa uine mhosva yezvisarudzo zvisina kunaka zvinoitwa nevamwe.* Hatigoni kusa-rudzira vamwe zvekuita; uyewo hatikwanisi kuvadzivirira kuti vasapinda mumatambudzi-ko anokonzerwa nezvisarudzo zvakaipa zva-vanoita. Semuenzaniso, mwanakomana kana

11. Chii chingakubatsira kuti usatarisira zvinhu zvisingaitiki?

12. Kana vamwe vakaita zvisarudzo zvisina kunaka ine-nge iri mhosva yedu here? Tsanangura.



Pashure pekunge wapfidza zvechokwadi, Jehovha haarambi achifunga nevezvivi zvako uye iwewo haufaniri kuramba uchidaro

(Ona ndima 15)

kuti mwanasikana angasarudza kurega kushumira Jehovha. Chisarudzo ichocco chinogona kuita kuti vabereki varwadziwe chaizvo. Asi kana vabereki vakaona sekuti kutadza kusarudza kwakaitwa nemwana wavo imhosva yavo, vanozvitakudza mutoro unorema chaisvo. Jehovha haatarisiri kuti vatakure chinhu chinorema kudaro.—VaR. 14:12.

13 *Ungabvisa sei chinhu ichocco chinorema?*
Ziva kuti Jehovha akatipa tese rusununguko rwekusarudza. Anobvumira munhu mumwe nemumwe kuti asarudze zvaanoda. Izvozvo zvinosanganisira kumushumira kana kurega. Jehovha anoziva kuti uri mubereki ane zvaanokanganisawo, asi chaanongoda ndechekuti uite zvese zvaunogona. Mwana wako anozvidavirira ega pazvisarudzo zvake. (Zvir. 20: 11) Kunyange zvakadaro, unganetseka nekukanganisa kwawakamboita semubereki. Kana zviri izvo, ita kuti Jehovha azive manzwiyo

ako uye mukumbire ruregerero. Anoziva kuti haukwanisi kuchinja zvinhu zvakatoitika. Panguva imwe chete haatarisiri kuti uite kuti mwana wako asakohwa zvaakadyara. Yeuka kuti kana mwana wako akaita zvese zvaanogona kuti adzoke kuna Jehovha, iye achamugamuchira nemwoyo wese.—Ruka 15:18-20.

14 *Kunyanya kuzvipa mhosva.* Patinoita chivi, zvinonzwisisika kuti tinonzwa tiine mhosva. Asi Jehovha haadi kuti tinyanye kuzvipa mhosva. Kuzvipa mhosva chinhu chinorema chatinofanira kubvisa. Tinoziva sei kuti tiri kunyanya kuzvipa mhosva? Kana kuri kuti takareurura chivi chedu, takafidza uye tiri kutora matanho ekuti tisachidzokorra, tinogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti Jehovha akatikanganwira. (Mab. 3:19) Pashure pekunge tatora matanho iwayo, Jehovha haadi kuti tirambe tichinzwa tiine mhosva. Anoziva kuti kuramba tichinzwa tiine mhosva ku-

13. Mubereki angaitei kana mwana wake aita chisarudzo chisina kunaka?

14. Nei kunyanya kuzvipa mhosva chiri chinhu chinorema chatinofanira kubvisa?

nokuvadza chaizvo. (Pis. 31:10) Kana tika-kurirwa nekusuruvara, tingatosvika pakurega kumhanya munhangemutange yekuwana upenyu.—2 VaK. 2:7.

15 *Ungabvisa sei chihu ichocco chinorema?*
Paunenge uchinyanya kunzwa uine mhosva, funga ‘nezvekukanganwira kwechokwadi’ kunoitwa naJehovha. (Pis. 130:4) Paanoregerra vaya vanopfidza zvechokwadi, anovimbisa kuti: “Handichazoyeukizve chivi chavo.” (Jer. 31:34) Izvozvo zvinoreva kuti Jehovha haazorambi achifunga zvivi zvaakakuregerra. Saka usaona sekuti zvinhu zvinokonzerwa nekukanganisa kwako zvinoratidza kuti Jehovha haana kukuregerera. Uye usazvitsamwira iwe pachako kana kuri kuti kukanganisa kwako kwakaita kuti urasikirwe neropafadzo muungano. Jehovha haarambi achifunga nezvechivi chako uye iwe haufaniri kudaro.
—Verenga 1 Johani 3:19, 20.

MHANYA ZVINOITA KUTI UWANE MUBAYIRO

16 Sezvo tichimhanya nhangemutange yekuwana upenyu, tinofanira ‘kumhanya zvinoita kuti tihuwanе.’ (1 VaK. 9:24) Tinoita izvi kana tikaziva musiyano uri pakati pemitoro yatino-

15. Chii chingakubatsira kuti usanyanya kunzwa uine mhosva? (1 Johani 3:19, 20) (Onawo mufananidzo.)

16. Sezvo tiri vamhanyi, tinofanira kuzivei?

fanira kutakura uye zvinhu zvinorema zvatinofanira kubvisa. Munyaya ino, takurukura mienzaniso mishoma yezvinhu zvatinofanira kutakura uye zvatinofanira kubvisa. Asi kune zvimwe zvisina kutaurwa. Jesu akataura kuti tinogona kuremerwa “nekudyisa nekunwisa nekuzvidya mwoyo nezvinhu zveupenyu.” (Ruka 21:34) Magwaro aya nemamwewo anogona kukubatsira kuti uone zvaungafanira kugadzirisa kuitira kuti umhanye nhangemutange yekuwana upenyu.

17 Tinogona kuva nechokwadi chekuti tichawana mubayiro munhangemutange yekuwana upenyu nekuti Jehovha achatipa simba ratinoda. (Isa. 40:29-31) Saka ramba uchimhanya! Tevedzera muapostora Pauro uyo akaita zvese zvaanogona kuti awane mubayiro wakaiswa pamberi pake. (VaF. 3:13, 14) Hapana anogona kukumhanyira panhangemutange iyi, asi uchibatsirwa naJehovha unogona kubudirira. Jehovha anogona kukubatsira kuti utakure mitoro yako uye ubvise zvinhu zvinorema zvisingakoshi. (Pis. 68:19) Uchibatsirwa naye, uchakwanisa kumhanya nhangemutange yacho uchitsungirira wowana mubayiro!

17. Nei tichigona kuva nechokwadi chekuti tichawana mubayiro munhangemutange yekuwana upenyu?

UNGAPINDURA SEI?

- Mitoro ipi yatinofanira kutakura?
- Zvinhu zvipi zvinorema zvatinofanira ‘kubvisa’?
- Tingaitei kuti timhanye zvekuti tinowana mubayiro?

ZVIRI MUMAGAZINI INO

Nyaya Yekudzidza 33: October 9-15	2
Dzidza Pamuenzaniso waDhanieri	
Nyaya Yekudzidza 34: October 16-22	8
Dzidza Paaprofita hweBhaibheri	
Ungaitei Kana Wawakaroorana Naye Achiona Zvinonyadzisira?	14
MIBVUNZO INOBVA KUVAPERENGI	18
Nyaya Yekudzidza 35: October 23-29	20
Ramba Uine Mwoyo Murefu	
Nyaya Yekudzidza 36: October 30–November 5	26
Takura Zvaunofanira Kutakura, Uye Bvisa Zvimwe Zvese	
Zvaungaita Pakudzidza	32

Magazini ino haitengeswi. Ndeimwe yemabhuku anoshandiswa pabasa rekudzidza Bhaibheri munyika yese uye basa iri rinotsigirwa nezvipo.

Magware anobva muBhaibheri—Shanduro yeNyika Itsva, kunze kwekunge pataurwa kuti pane pamwe paatorwa.

The Watchtower (ISSN 0043-1087) August 2023 is published by Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of New York, Inc.; Harold L. Corkern, President; Mark L. Questell, Secretary-Treasurer; 1000 Red Mills Road, Wallkill, NY 12589-3299, and printed by Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of South Africa NPC, 1 Robert Broom Drive East, Rangeview, Krugersdorp, 1739. © 2023 Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of Pennsylvania. Printed in South Africa.

ZVAUNGAITA PAKUDZIDZA

Dzidza Zvakawanda nezvajehovah

Patinoverenga Bhaibheri, tinogona kushanda zvinhu zvakasiyana-siyana pakutsvakurudza kuti tiwedzere kunzwisia zvatinenge tichiverenga. Asi chinangwa chekudzidza kwatinoita hachisi chekungoda kuwedzera kuativa kwatinoita Bhaibheri. Tinoda kudzidza zvakawanda nezvajehovah izvo zvichaita kuti tiwedzere kumuda. Kuti tiite izvozvo, tinogona kuzvibunza kuti, ‘Nyaya iyi yemuBhaibheri inondidzisei nezvajehovah?’

Tinogona kutsvaga kuti Jehovah akaratidza sei kuti ndiMwari ane rudo, ane uchenjeri, anotonga zvakarurama uye ane simba. Asi izvi handizvo zvega zvakaita Jehovah. Anewo humwe unhu hwakawanda hwakanaka chavezvo. Ndekupi kwaungawana mashoko akawanda nezveunhu hwake?

Tarisa humwe unhu hunopfuura 50 muWatch Tower Publications Index pamusoro wakanzi “Jehovah” wobva waenda pakamusoro kakanzi “Qualities by Name.” Tsvakurudza zvinonderana nenyaya yemuBhaibheri yaunenge uchiverenga. (Kana kuri kuti unongokwanisa kuwana *Bhuku Rinobatsira Zvapupu zvaJehovah Pakutsvakurudza*, tarisa pamusoro wakanzi “Jehovah Mwari,” wobva waenda pakamusoro kakanzi “Unhu hwajehovah.”)

MUFANANIDZO URI PAKAVHA:

Jehovah akakomborera kuvimbika kwaDhanieri nekutuma ngirozi uye nekuvhara miromo yesumba (Ona nyaya yekudzidza 33, ndima 11)

Enda pawebosite inonzi jw.org, kana kuti shandisa QR code



w2308-CA
230418

Mukai!

Nhamba 3 2021

Mwari Ndiye Akasika Zvinhu Here?



Mukai!

Vol. 102, No. 3 2021 SHONA

Akaprindwa Ari: 68 097 000
Mumitauro 214

Awake! (ISSN 0005-237X)

November/December 2021 is published by Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of New York, Inc.; Harold L. Corkern, President; Mark L. Questell, Secretary-Treasurer; 1000 Red Mills Road, Wallkill, NY 12589-3299, and printed by Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of South Africa NPC, 1 Robert Broom Drive East, Rangeview, Krugersdorp, 1739.

© 2021 Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of Pennsylvania.

Printed in South Africa.

YemuZIMBABWE:
Jehovah's Witnesses
Private Bag WG-5001
Westgate

YemuMOZAMBIQUE:
Jehovah's Witnesses
CAIXA POSTAL 2600
10101 Maputo

Kuti uwane kero dzedzimwewo nyika, enda pawww.jw.org/sn/tinyorere.

Vanhu vanotaura zvakasiyana-siyana nezvematangiro akaita upenyu panyika uye zvinhu zviri muchadenga. Magazini ino yeMukai! ichakubatsira kuti uongo-rore nyaya iyi, wosarudza kuti wobvuma zvipi. Zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvakangoerekana zvavapo zvega here kana kuti zvakasikwa naMwari? Kuziva cho-kwadi nezvenyaya iyi kuchakubatsira zvakanyanya.

Ungaziva Sei Chokwadi?	3
Zvinhu Zviri Muchadenga Zvinotidzidzisei?	4
Zvinhu Zvipenyu Zvinotidzidzisei?	6
Zvingazivikanwi Nenyanzvi Dzesainzi	8
Zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri	10
Nei Kuziva Mhinduro Yacho Kuchikosha?	14
Ongorora Uchapupu Hwacho	16



Ungada kudzidza Bhaibheri palndaneti kana kuti unoda kuti tizokushanyira here?

Enda pawebsite yedu inonzi www.jw.org,

kana kuti tumira chikumbiro chako kune imwe yekero dziri pamusoro apa.

Magazini ino haitengeswi. Ndeimwe yemabhuku anoshandiswa pabasa rekudzidzisa Bhaibheri munyika yese uye basa iri rinotsigirwa nezvipo. Magwaro ari mumagazini ino anobva muBhaibheri—Shanduro yeNyika Itsva, kunze kwekunge pataurwa kuti pane pamwe paatorwa.



Ungaziva Sei Chokwadi?

“Zvinhu zviri muchadenga nepanyika zvinogona kungovapo zvega pasina azvigadzira.”
—Mashoko aya akataurwa nenyanzvi dzesainzi Stephen Hawking na Leonard Mlodinow muna 2010.

“Mwari akasika denga nenyika.” —Mashoko aya ari muBhaibheri pana Genesici 1:1.

Zvinhu zviri kudenga nepanyika zvakasikwa na-Mwari here kana kuti zvakangovapo zvega? Mhinduro inopiwa nenyanzvi idzi mbiri dzesainzi yakanyatsosiyana nezvinotaurwa neBhaibheri. Variko vanobvuma kuti zvinhu zvakangovapo zvega, kwozoitawo vamwe vanobvuma kuti Mwari ndiye akasika zvinhu. Asi vakawanda havanyatsozivi kuti chokwadi ndechipi. Nyaya iyi inogara ichitaurwa mumabhuku nemumapurogiramu epaTV.

Kuchikoro unogona kunge wakadzidziswa kuti zvinhu zvese zvakangoerekana zvavapo zvega, uye hakuna Musiki. Asi vadzidzisi vako vakakupa uchapupu hunotsigira zvavanodzidzisa here? Kune rimwewo divi, unogona kunge wakanza vafundisi vachidzidzisa kuti *kune* Musiki. Asi vakakupa here uchapupu hunotsigira zvavanodzidzisa? Kana kuti

vakakuti unofanira kungobvuma kuti Mwari ariko nekuti ndizvo zvinoratidza kuti une kutenda?

Pamwe unombonetseka nezvenyaya iyi, uye uno-funga kuti hapana anoziva chokwadi. Kuziva kuti Musiki ariko kana kuti haako kune zvakunobatsira here?

Magazini ino *yeMukai!* ichatanga nekutaura zvikonzero zvakaita kuti vanhu vakawanda vabvume kuti kune Musiki. Ichazopedzisa nekutaura kuti nei zvichikosha kuziva kuti upenyu hwakatanga sei pan-yika.



Zvinhu Zviri Muchadenga Zvinotidzidzisei?

Nyanzvi dzinoongorora zvinhu zviri muchadenga dziri kuramba dzichishamiswa nezvinhu zvadzinoona, uye vari kuramba vachigadzira mimwe michina inovabatsira pakuongorora kwavanoita. Zvii zvavakaona?

Zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvakanyatsorongeka.
Imwe nyaya yakabuda mubhuku rionzi *Astronomy* yakati: “Mapoka enyeredzi ari muchadenga haana kungoti mwarara asi kuti akanyatsorongeka.” Chii chinoita kuti arongeke kudaro? Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzinoti: “Pane zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvisingao-neki zvinonzi *dark matter* zvinoita kuti mapoka enyeredzi arongeke. Zvinhu izvi zvinonzi *dark matter* zvinoita sekuti zvakabata mapoka enyeredzi kuti arambe ari panzvimbo dzawo.”

Zvakafamba sei kuti zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvinge zvakarongeka kudaro? Zvingaita here kuti titi zvakangoerekana zvaitika pasina munhu aka-zvisika? Inzwa zvakataurwa nemumwe murume ai-nzi Allan Sandage. Murume uyu aiva pakati “pe-nyanzvi dzakakurumbira dzaiongorora zviri muchadenga dzakararama makore 100 apfuura,” uye aitenda kuti Mwari ariko.

Akati: "Handifungi kuti zvinhu zvakanyatsorongeka kudaro zvinganzi zvakangoerekana zvavapo zvega. Panofanira kunge paine akazvigadzira."

Zvakaita zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvinoita kuti panyika pararamike. Chimbofunga nezverimwe simba rironzi nenyanzvi dzesainzi *weak force*. Simba iri rinoita kuti zuva rirambe richipisa zvakanaka. Kudai simba iri rakanga riri shoma, zuva raisazovapo, uye kudai ranga rakawandisa zuva ringadai rakanyangarika kare kare.

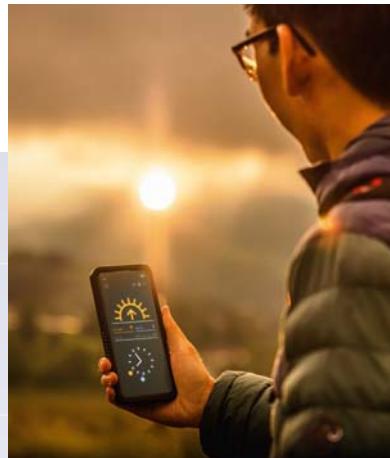
Simba iri reweak force nderimwe rezvinhu zvakawanda zvinodiwa kuti panyika pararamike. Mumwe anonyora nezvesainzi anonzi Anil Ananthaswamy anoti: "Kudai chimwe chezvinhu izvi chisiri sezvachiri, kungadai kusina nyeredzi nemapuraneti uye panyika pasingararamiki."

Zvakaita nyika zvinoratidza kuti ndiwo musha wakakodzera vanhu. Chinoita kuti panyika pararamike ndechelekuti pane mhepo inodiwa, pane mvura yakakwana, uye makuriro akaita mwedzi anoita kuti nyika ikwanise kunyatsotenderera zvakanaka iri panzvimbo payo. Imwe nyaya yakanyorwa mubhuku rironzi *National Geographic* yaka ratidza kuti "zvinhu zvese zviri panyika zvinoita kuti panyika pave ipo chete panogona kuraramika."*

Mumwe munyori akati: "Nyika yedu nemamwe mapuraneti anotenderera zuva, zviri kure nedzimwe nyeredzi." Asi izvozvo ndizvo zvinoita kuti panyika pararamike. Dai taigara pedyo nedzimwe nyeredzi kana kuti pakati pemamwe mapoka enyeredzi taizofa nemhaka yechiedza chakawanda chinobva panyeredzi idzodzo. Dzimwe nyanzvi dzesainzi dzinoti, "pane nyika panoita kuti tikwanise kuramba tichirarama."

Imwe nyanzvi yesainzi inonzi Paul Davies payaitaura nezvezvakaita muchadenga yakati: "Ini handibvumi kuti zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvakangoerekana zvaitika zvega. . . . Vanhu vanofanira kunge vaine chinangwa chavanoramira." Nyanzvi iyi haidzidzisi kuti Mwari ndiye akasika zvinhu zviri muchadenga nepanyika, asi iwe unofungei? Zvinhu zviri muchadenga nepanyika zvinoita sezvakagadzirwa kuti zvinhu zvipenyu zvikwanise kurarama. Kungava here kuri kuti pane akaita kuti zvidaro?

* Chinangwa chenyaya iyi chakanga chisiri chekuratidza kuti Mwari ndiye akasika nyika nevanhu. Chayaingotaura chete ndechelekuti nyika ndiyo nzvimbo yakakodzera yekuti vanhu vararame pairi.



FUNGA IZVI:

Mapepanhau uye mame mapurogiramu epamafoni anogona kunyatsotaura nguva chaiyo ichabuda zuva kana mwedzi uye pazvichanyura. Kana vanhu vachikwanisa kuita izvi, ndiani wacho akaita kuti zuva nemwedzi zvikwanise kubuda uye kunyura?

Zvinhu Zvipenyu Zvinotidzidzisei?

Zvinhu zvipenyu zvinokura uye zvinoramba zvichiberekana zvichiwanda. Zvinhu izvi zvinoita kuti nyika yedu iyevedze. Mazuva ano vanhu vava kuziva zvakawanda nevezvinhu zvipenyu kupfuura zvavaiita kare. Zvinhu izvi zvinotiudzei nezvematangiro akaita upenu? Funga izvi.

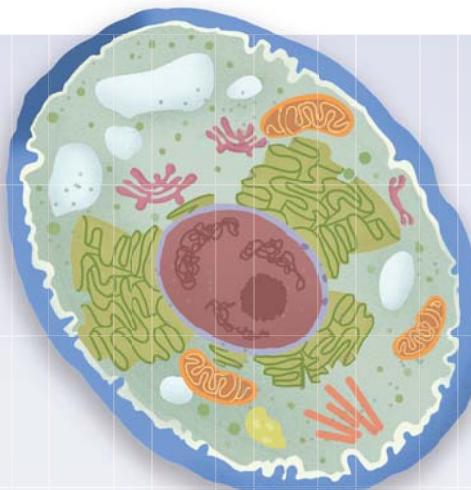
Zvakaita zvinhu zvipenyu zvinoratidza kuti pane akazvigadzira. Zvinhu zvese zvipenyu zvino-gadzirwa netunhu tudikidiki tunonzi masero. Maserо aya akaita setumafekitari, uye anoita mabasa akawanda anobatsira kuti zvinhu zvipenyu zviramebe zvichiberekana uye zvichirarama. Izvi ndizvo zvinoitika kuzvinhu zvese zvipenyu kunyange zviya zvinoita sezviri nyore kunzwisia. Semuenzaniso, kafufu kamwe nekamwe keyeast, katori kanhu kapenyu kane sero rimwe chete. Sero reyeast ringtona kuita seriri nyore kunzwisia kana richienzaniswa nesero remunhu, asi hazvisirizvo.

Nechepakati paro, sero reyeast rine DNA. Sero rimwe nerimwe rine tunoita setumichina tunoita mabasa akasiyana-siyana anoribatsira kugadzira

zvekudya zvinodiwa kuti rirarame. Kana pasisina zvekudya, mashandiro anoita tumichina utwu anderera zvoita sekuti sero racho rakarara. Izvi ndizvo zvinoita kuti yeast ikwanise kugara kwenguva refu takaichengeta, yozoita seyamuka patinenge tava kuishandisa kubika chingwa.

Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzava nemakore dzichiongorora mashandiro eyeast kuitira kuti vakwanise kunzwisia mashandiro anoita masero evanhu. Asi vachinne zvakawanda zvavasati vava kunzwisia. "Tine zvakawanda zvatinoda kuita pakuongorora mashandiro anoita masero, asi dambudziko nderekuti tiri vashoma," akadaro mumwe purofesa anonzi Ross King, wepaChalmers University of Technology iri kuSweden.

Sero reyeast harisi nyore kuhnzwisia. Nechepakati paro rine DNA. Sero rimwe nerimwe rine tunoita setumichina tunoita mabasa akasiyana-siyana anoribatsira kugadzira zvekudya zvinodiwa kuti rirarame.



Unofungei? Kuoma kwazvakaita kunzwisia mashandiro anoita sero re-yeast hakuratidzi here kuti pane akarigadzira? Unofunga kuti zvakangoitika zvega here?

Kuti chinhu chirarame panofanira kuva neDNA. DNA inogadzirwa nemakemikari akasiyana-siyana anonzi *manucleotides*. Sero rimwe nerimwe remunhu rine *manucleotides* 3,2 bhiriyon. Makemikari aya akarongwa nenzira yekuti sero rikwanise kugadzira maenzyme nemapuroteni.

Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzinoti kuti makemikari anzi anoungana ega obva agadzira DNA, zvinhu zvakadaro zvakaoma kuti zviitike. Zvinhu zvakadaro hazvimbofi zvakaitika.

Chokwadi ndechekuti nyanzvi dzesainzi hadzisati dzambogadzira chinhu chipenyu kubva pachinhu chisina upenyu.

Vanhu vakasiyana nezvime zvinhu zvipenyu. Hapana chimwe chinhu chipenyu chinokwanisa kunyatsonakidza neupenyu sezvinoita vanhu. Vanhu vanokwanisa kugarisana nevamwe, kugadzira zvinhu, uye kubudisa manzwiro avo. Tinokwanisa kuravira zvinhu zvakasiyana-siyana, kuhnwa ruzha, kunhuwidza zvinhu, kuona mavara uye zvinhu zvakasiyana-siyana. Tinoronga ramangwana redu uyewo tinoda kurarama upenyu hune chinangwa.

Unofungei? Takashanduka-shanduka kusvika tava kukwanisa kuita zvinhu izvi nekuti ndizvo zvataida kuti tirarame uye tiberekane here? Kana kuti zvinhu izvi zvinoratidza kuti upenyu chipo chinobva kuMusiki ane rudo?



Tarisa uone mienzaniso yezvimwe zvinhu zvinoshamisa zvatinoona. Enda pawebiste inonzi jw.org utsvage nyaya uye mavhidhiyo akanzi "**Zvakangoitika Zvega Here?**"



**ZVIMWE ZVIRI
PAJW.ORG**

Stock media provided by jensKlingebiel/
Pond5.com



Iri irobhoti rinoongorora masero eyeast rionzi Adam

Robhoti iri rakakura kunge mota diki. Rine firiji, maoko, makamera, masensor, uye makombiyuta 4. Robhoti iri rakagadzirwa kuti rióngorore mashandiro anoita masero eyeast uye riri kukwanisa kuita izvi pasina rubatsiro rwakawanda runobva kuvanhu.

Kana ukaudzwa kuti robhoti iri rakangoerekana ravapo rega, pasina akarigadzira, waizozvibvuma here? Pamwe waisazozvibvuma. Asi mashandiro anoita sero reyeast akatooma kunzwisia kupfuura mashandiro anoita robhoti. Kana robhoti risingakwanisi kungovapo rega, ko zvakadii nemasero?



Zvisingazivikanwi Nenyanzvi Dzesainzi

Zvinoita sekuti nyanzvi dzesainzi dzakaongorora zvinenge zvinhu zvese zvinozikanwa zviri muchadenga. Asi kunyange zvakadaro, pane mibvunzo yakawanda inokosha yavasingagoni kupindura.

Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzinoziva here kuti zvinhu zviri muchadenga uye upenyu zvakatanga sei? Hadzizivi. Vamwe vanoti nyanzvi dzesainzi dzinongorora zvinhu zviri muchadenga dzinokwanisa kutsanangura kuti zvakatanga sei. Asi mumwe purofesa anoongorora nyeredzi anonzi Marcelo Gleiser, ari paDartmouth College akati: "Hatisati tava kukwanisa kutsanangura kuti zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvakatanga sei." Purofesa uyu ndemumwe wevanhu vanoti hazviiti kuti vanhu vazine kuti kuna Mwari here kana kuti haako.

Imwe magazini inonzi *Science News* ichitaura nezematangiro akaita upenyu yakati: "Zvakaoma kuti tizive matangiro akanyatsoita upenyu panyika nekuti matombo aivako kare nezvimbewo zvinotibatsira kuziva matangiro akaita nyika hazvisisiko." Izvi zvinoratidza kuti sainzi haisati yapindura mibvunzo wekuti, Zvinhu zviri muchadenga uye upenyu zvakatanga sei?

Asi unogona kuzvibvunza kuti, 'Kana paine munhu akaita kuti upenyu huvepo, munhu iyeye ndiani?' Pamwe wakambozvibvunzawo mibvunzo iyi: 'Kana kuine Musiki akachenjera uye ane rudo, nei achirega vanhu vaakasika vachitambura? Nei kuine zvitendero zvakawanda zvakasiyana-siyana? Nei achisiya vanhu vanoti vanomunamata vachiita zvinhu zvakaipa?'

Nyanzvi dzesainzi hadzikwanisi kupindura mibvunzo iyi. Asi hazvirevi hazvo kuti mhinduro dzembvunzo iyi hadzipo. Variko vakawanda vakatowana mhinduro dzembvunzo iyi muBhaibheri.

Kana uchida kuona kuti nei dzimwe nyanzvi dzesainzi dzakadzidza Bhaibheri dzichibvuma kuti kune Musiki, enda pawebosite inonzi jw.org wotsvaga pakanzi, "zvinotaurwa nevamwe nezvekwakabva upenyu."

SAINZI UYE BHAIBHERI ZVAKAVABATSIRA



Georgiy N. Koidan, anoongorora mashandiro anoita makemikari

"Rimwe remabasa andinoita nderekusangani-sa makemikari akasiyana-siyana. Zvakango-fanana nekutamba tsoro: unofanira kutanga wafunga usati watamba. Ukangokanganwa kuita chinhu chimwe chete, zvauri kugadzira hapana chinobuda. Basa rangu rakaoma, asi kana richienzanisa nekusangana kunoita makemikari mukati mesero, rangu hapana zviripo. Izvi zvinoita kuti nditi kuna Mwari uyo anoziva zvakawanda nezvemakemikari aya kupfuura isu.

"Pandakadzidza Bhaibheri, ndakaona kuti raskasiyana nemamwe mabhuku. Bhaibheri rakanyorwa makore anenge 2 000 apfura, asi mazano arimo achiri kushanda nanhasi. Rinotaura zvatingaita kuti tigadzirise kusawirirana kwatingava nako mumhuri, kumabasa, kana kuti nevavakidzani vedu. Izvi zvakaita kuti nditi mazano anoshanda kudaro akabva kumunhu akachenjera kutipfuura."

Yan-Der Hsuuw, anoongorora makuriro evana vari mudumbu

"Mwana paanenge achikura mudumbu, mase-ro ese anofanira kushanda pamwe chete kuti pagadzirwe tsandanyama, mabhonzo, ropa, nezvimwewo zvinodiwa kuti ave munhu. Hati-sati tava kunyatsonzwisia kuti masero aya anobatana sei kuti pagadzirwe kamwana. Ini ndinoti pane munhu akachenjera akaita kuti upenyu huvepo.

"Makuriro anoita mwana mudumbu raamai vake, anotsanangurwa muBhaibheri pana Pisarema 139:15, 16, ndinoona achienderana nezvava kutsanangurwa nenyanzvi dzesainzi mazuva ano. Zviri pachena kuti mashoko aya akarurama akanyorwa kare kare akabva ku-Musiki."



Ona vhidihiyo yakanzi **Rocío Picado Herrero: A Chemistry Teacher Explains Her Faith.** Unogona kuiwana pawebosite inonzi jw.org.



ZVIMWE ZVIRI
PAJW.ORG

Zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri

“Iyi inhoroondo yedenga nenyika pazvakasikwa.” (Genesisi 2:4) Izvi ndizvo zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri panyaya yekuti nyika yakabva kipi. Zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri zvinoenderana nezvinotaurwa nenyanzvi dzesainzi here? Ona mienzaniso inotevera.

Zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvagara zvingoriko here?

Genesisi 1:1 inoti: “Pakutanga Mwari akasika de-
nga nenyika.”

Makore ekuma 1950 asati asvika, nyanzvi dzesainzi dzakawanda dzakakurumbira dzaifunga kuti zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvakangogara zviripo. Asi nemhaka yeongororo dzichangobva kuitwa, nyanzvi dzakawanda dzesainzi dzava kubvuma kuti zvinhu zvakawanda zviri muchadenga zvine pazvakatangira.

Nyika yakanga yakaita sei pakutanga?

Genesisi 1:2, 9 inoti pakutanga nyika yakanga “isi-
na kugadzirwa, isina chinhu” yakazara mvura.

Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzinobvumirana nemashoko iwayo. Imwe nyanzvi yesainzi inonzi Patrick Shih inoongorora zvinhu zvipenyu, inoti nyika yedu yakatanga “isina kana mhepo yatinofema yeoxygen . . . uye yakanga isina chinhu.” Bhuku rionzi Astronomy rinoti: “Ongororo dziri kuitwa mazuva ano dziri kuratidza kuti nyika yakatanga yakazara mvura, uye pakaoma pakanga pari padikidiki.”

Pakutanga: Denga nenyika zvinosikwa

1

Zuva Rekutanga: Chiedza chishoma chinosvika
panyika.—Genesisi 1:3-5

Mhepo yakapoteredza nyika yakachinja sei nekufamba kwenguva?

Genesici 1:3-5 inoratidza kuti pakutanga mhepo yanga yakapoteredza nyika, yakanga yakakora zvekuti kudai munhu aiva panyika aizotadza kuna kuti chiedza chiri kubva kupi. Zvakatora nguva kuti zuva nemwedzi zvioneke panyika.—Genesici 1:14-18.

Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzeku Smithsonian Environmental Research Center dzinoti pakutanga mhepo yakapoteredza nyika yakanga yakakora zvekuti chiedza chishomanana ndicho chaisvika panyika. Dzinoti: “Pakutanga nyika yanga yakaita kuputirwa negasi rionzi *methane*. Nekufamba kwenguva, gasi iri rakaita richipera denga richibva raita *blue*.”

“Tsanangudzo yekusikwa kwezvinhu inotaurwa muna Genesici chitsauko 1 ipfupi, asi zvinoshamisa chaizvo kuti inoenderana nezvakaonekwa nenyanzvi dzesainzi mazuva ano.”—Gerald L. Schroeder, nyanzvi yesainzi.

Chii chakatanga kuvapo panyika?

Genesici 1:20-27 inoti hove ndidzo dzakatanga kuvapo, pachibva pazova neshiri, mhuka dzepanyika, vanhu vachibva vazopedzisira. Nyanzvi dzesainzi dzinoti hove ndidzo dzakatanga kuvapo pasati pava nemhuka dzepanyika uye vanhu.

Bhaibheri haritauri kuti zvinhu
zvese zvipenyu zviri panyika
zvakasikwa mumazuva 6 ane
maawa 24

2

Zuva Rechipiri: Nyika yakazara mvura uye yakaputirwa nemhute. Mvura nemhute zvinobva zvaparadzaniswa.
—Genesici 1:6-8

3

Zuva Rechitatu: Mvura haisisina kuzara nyika yese, nyika yakaoma yava kuoneka.
—Genesici 1:9-13

Zvisingataurwi neBhaibheri

Vamwe vanhu vanoti zvinotaurwa muBhaibheri havi pindirani nezvakawanikwa nenyanzvi dzesainzi. Asi mafungiro iwayo anokonzerwa nekuti vanhu havanyatsonzwisisi zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri.

Bhaibheri haritauri kuti zvinhu zviri muchadenga kana kuti nyika zvava nemakore 6 000 zvipiro.

Rinongotaura kuti nyika uye zvinhu zviri muchadenga zvakasikwa "pakutanga." (Genesisi 1:1) Haritauri kuti izvozvo zvakaitika riini.

Bhaibheri haritauri kuti zvinhu zvese zvipenuy zviri panyika zvakasikwa mumazuva 6 ane mawa 24.

MuBhaibheri shoko rekuti "zuva" rinogona kureva nguva yakareba zvakasiyana-siyana. Semuenzani so, rinodana nguva yese yakatorwa pakusika nyika nezvinhu zviri pairi richiti "zuva rakaitwa denga nenyika naJehovha* Mwari." (Genesisi 2:4) Zuva

* Jehovha ndiro zita raMwari rinotaurwa muBhaibheri.

iroro rinosanganisirawo mazuva 6 ekusika anotaurwa muchitsauko 1 chaGenesisi. Saka zuva rimwe nerimwe remazuva 6 ekusika rakashandisa naMwari kugadzira nyika kuti iraramike uye kusika zvinhu zvese zvipenuy zviri pairi rinogona kunge rakareba chaizvo.

Bhaibheri haritauri kuti zvinhu zvipenuy hazvi-kwanisi kuchinja nekufamba kunenge kuchiita nguva.

Bhuku raGenesisi rinotaura kuti mhuka dzakasikwa "maererano nemarudzi adzo." (Genesisi 1:24, 25) Shoko rekuti "marudzi" riri muBhaibheri harisi shoko resainzi, asi rinogona kunge richireva mhanndo dzakasiyana-siyana dzechinhu cherudzi rumwe chete. Tichitarisa zvinoreva shoko iri, mhanndo dzakasiyana-siyana dzechinhu cherudzi rumwe chete, dzinogara munzvimbo imwe chete, dzinogona kuramba dzichiwanda uye dzichichinija nekufamba kunenge kuchiita nguva.

4

Zuva Rechina: Zuva nemwedzi zvava kukwanisa kuoneka panyika.—Genesisi 1:14-19

5

Zuva Rechishanu: Mwari anosika zvisikwa zvemu-mvura nezvinobhururuka zvichikwanisa kuberekana maererano nemarudzi azvo.—Genesisi 1:20-23



Unofungei?

Sezvataurwa pamusoro apa, Bhaibheri rakatsana-nitura zvakarurama uye zvakajeka kuti nyika yanga yakaita sei pakutanga, uye matangiro akaita upenyu nezvinhu zviri muchadenga. Haufungiwo here kuti Bhaibheri rinotiudzawo chokwadi nezvekuti ndiani akasika zvinhu izvozvo? Bhuku rironzi *Encyclopædia Britannica* rinoti: "Pfungwa yekuti pane mumwe munhu ane simba rinopfuura revanhu akaita kuti upenyu huvepo inovbumirana nezvinodzidziswa nesainzi."*

* *Encyclopædia Britannica* haitsigiri pfungwa yekuti zvinhu zvakaita zvekusikwa.

FUNGA IZVI:

Verenga Genesici 1:1-2:4. Zvinodzidziswa neBhaibheri nezvekusikwa kwezvinhu zvakasiyana chaizvo nezvaitaurwa kare. Semuenzaniso, vaBhabhironi vaitenda kuti, zvinhu zviri muchadenga uye vanhu, zvakagadzirwa nemutumbi wemumwe mwarikadzi uye ropa remumwe mwari. Valjipiti vaiti mwari anonzi Ra akasika vanhu achishandisa misodzi. Ku-China, vamwe vanhu vaifunga kuti mutumbi wemumwe munhu anga akakura ainzi Pangu ndiwo wakabuda zvime zvinhu zvakazumba nyika uye kuti zvipembene zvakabuda mumuviri make ndizvo zvakazova vanhu. Zvirri pachena kuti zvinotaurwa neBhaibheri nezvekusikwa kwezvinhu zvakasiyana chaizvo nengano idzi. Zvarinotaura zvinoenderana nezvinotaurwa nesainzi.

Bhaibheri haritauri kuti zvinhu
zvipenyu hazvikwanisi kuchinja
nekufamba kunenge kuchiita
nguva

6 | **Zuva Rechitanhatu:** Mhuka dzakakura uye diki dzepanyika, dzinosikwa. Zuva racho rinopera nekusika kwemurume nemukadzi vekutanga.—Genesis 1:24-31



Ona vhidiyo yemaminitsi 4
inonzi, **Denga Nenyika**
Zvakasikwa Here? Unogona
kuiwana pawebosite inonzi jw.org.



ZVIMWE ZVIRI
PAJW.ORG

Nei Kuziva Mhinduro Yacho Kuchikosha?

Nei zvichikosha kuti uzive kana kuine Musiki? Kana paine zvawakaona zvinokuratidza kuti zvechokwadi Mwari ariko, zvakanakawo kuti uongorore uchapupuhonoratidza kuti ndye akanyora Bhaibheri. Uye kana ukavimba nezvinotaurwa muBhaibheri, uchaona kuti richakubatsira pazvinhu zvakaita sezvinotevera.

Uchawedzera kunakidzwa neupenyu

ZVINOTAURWA NEBHAIBHERI: “[Mwari] akaita zvakanaka, achikupai mvura yekudenga nemwaka inobereka zvibereko, achikugutsai nezvekudya uye achizadza mwoyo yenu nemufaro.”—Mabasa 14:17.

ZVAZVINOREVA: Zvinhu zvese zvakasikwa zvinota kuti unakidzwe neupenyu zvipo zvawakapiwa neMusiki. Pauchawedzera kuziva kuti munhu uyu akakupa zvipo izvi anokuda, uchawedzerawo kumutenda.

Uchawana mazano anokubatsira muupenyu

ZVINOTAURWA NEBHAIBHERI: “Uchanzwisa chinonzi kururama, kutonga zvakarurama uye kusasarura, nzira yezvinhu zvese zvakanaka.”—Zvirevo 2:9.

ZVAZVINOREVA: Sezvo ari iye akakusika, Mwari anoziva zvaunoda kuti ufare. Kana ukadzida Bhaibheri, uchaonawo zvinhu zvakawanda zvinogona kukubatsira muupenyu hwako.

Uchawana mhinduro dzemibvunzo yako

ZVINOTAURWA NEBHAIBHERI: “Uchawana ruzivo pamusoro paMwari”—Zvirevo 2:5.

ZVAZVINOREVA: Kuziva kuti Musiki ariko kuchakubatsira kuwana mhinduro dzemibvunzo inokosha yakadai seyekuti: Tinoraramirei? Nei tichitambura? Chii chinoitika kana tafa? Unogona kuwana mhinduro dzinogutsa muBhai-bheri.

Uchava netariro yeramangwana

ZVINOTAURWA NEBHAIBHERI: “‘Ndinonyatsoziva pfungwa dzandiri kukufungirai,’ ndizvo zvinotaurwa naJehovha, ‘pfungwa dzerugare, kwete dzedambudziko, kuti ndikupei ramangwana rakanaka netariro.’”—Jeremiya 29:11.

ZVAZVINOREVA: Mwari anovimbisa kuti mune ramangwana achabvisa vanhu vakaipa, kutambura, uye rufu. Kana uchibvuma zvinovimbiswa naMwari, tariro yauinayo ichakubatsira kuti ukwanise kutsungirira matambudziko au-nosangana nawo zuva nezuva.



Ona vhidhiyo inonzi **Tingaziva Sei Kuti Bhaibheri Rinoba**

Kuna Mwari? neimwe inonzi **Ndiani Akanyora Bhaibheri?**

Mavhidhiyo aya anowanika pawebisite inonzi jw.org. Kuti uwane mavhidhiyo aya unogona kuenda pakanzi tsvaga wonyora kuti “Bhaibheri Mwari” kana kuti “akanyora Bhaibheri.”





KUZIVA KUTI MUSIKI ARIKO KWAKABATSIRA SEI VAMWE?

“Ndinoramba ndichishamisa pandinoona kubatsi-rwa kwatinoitwa naMwari pazvinhu zvakasiyana-si-yana muupenyu. Anotibatsira kuti tizive zvinonyanya kukosha muupenyu, zvatingaita kuti tiwirirane nevamwe, uye zvatingaita kuti tive shamwari yake.”

—Cyndi, U.S.A.

“Kuziva kuti Musiki ariko kunoita kuti upenyu hwan-gu huve nechinangwa uye ndifare. Sezvo ndichi-tenda muna Mwari, handimboshayi zvekuita. Pane zvinhu zvakawanda zvandinogona kudzidza nezva-ke, nevezvaakasika, uye nezveShoko rake.”—Elise, France.

“Kushandisa zvinhu zviri muBhaibheri zvatinodzidzi-swa neMusiki wedu kuri kuita kuti ndiwedzere kuva munhu anofara. Zvinondibatsira kuti ndisava mu-nhu anongoshora-shora, asi ndibatsire vamwe, uye ndigutsikane muupenyu. Zvandibatsirawo kuva ba-ba vakanaka.”—Peter, Netherlands.

“Ndisati ndaziva nezvaMwari, ndaigara ndichinonoka kubasa, ndairaramira kudy nekurara. Ndaka-naga ndisinganakidzw i neupenyu! lye zvino ndava kuona kuti upenyu chipo chakanaka chatakapiwa, chatinofanira kunakidzwa nacho uye kukoshesa.”

—Liz, Estonia.

“Ndiri munhu anogara achingozvidya mwoyo. Asi kuziva kuti zvinhu zvakadai seuipi, kusabatwa zva-kanaka, uye kutambura zvichapera kuri kundibatsi-ra kuti nditsungirire.”—Adrien, France.



Inzwa kuti Bhaibheri rinopindura sei mibvunzo inokosha yeupenyu.
Ona vhidiyo inonzi **Nei**
Uchifanira Kudzidza Bhaibheri?
—Vhidhiyo Refu.



ZVIMWE ZVIRI
PAJW.ORG

Mukai! ino inoratidza humwe uchapupu hwekuti zvinhu zviri muchadenga nepanyika zvakasikwa. Ongorora uchapupu uhwu uone kana zviine musoro kubvuma kuti Musiki ariko. Pazasi apa pane mamwe mavhidhiyo aunogona kuona nemabhu-ku aunogona kuverenga. Unogona kuenda paweb-site inonzi jw.org kuti uwane mhinduro dzemibvunzo inotevera:

Nei vanhu vakawanda
vakadzidza vachibvu-
ma kuti Musiki ariko?

Ona mavhidhiyo ari
pakanzi “Zvinotaurwa
Nevamwe Nezvekwaka-
bva Upenyu.”

Pane uchapupu hu-
notsigira kuti zvinhu
zvakaita zvekushandu-
ka-shanduka here?

Verenga bhuku rionzi
Was Life Created?

Zvine musoro here
kubvuma kuti Musiki
ariko?

Ona vhidhiyo inonzi
Zvinotaurwa Nevezera
Rako—Kutenda Kuti
Mwari Ariko.

Zvine musoro here
kubvuma zvinotaurwa
neBhaibheri?

Verenga bhuku rionzi
The Origin of Life
**—Five Questions Worth
Asking.**

Ongorora Uchapupu Hwacho



ZVIMWE ZVIRI
PAJW.ORG



Unogona kudhau-
nirodha magazini
ino nedzimwe
dzekare usinga-
bhadhari



Bhaibheri rinowa-
nica palndaneti
mumitauro inoda
kusvika 200

Enda paweb-site
yedu inonzi
jw.org®, kana
kuti shandisa QR
code iyi



9213-CA
220504

Mukai!

Nhamba 1 2022



**NYIKA YAZARA NEMATAMBUDZIKO
ZVAUNGAITA KUTI UZVICHENGETEDZE**

Mukai!

Vol. 103, No. 1 2022 SHONA

Akaprindwa Ari: 31 460 000

Mumitauro 216

Awake! (ISSN 0005-237X)

July/August 2022 is published by
Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of
New York, Inc.; Harold L. Corkern, President;
Mark L. Questell, Secretary-Treasurer;
1000 Red Mills Road, Wallkill, NY
12589-3299, and printed by Watch Tower
Bible and Tract Society of South Africa NPC,
1 Robert Broom Drive East, Rangeview,
Krugersdorp, 1739.

© 2022 Watch Tower Bible and Tract
Society of Pennsylvania.
Printed in South Africa.

YemuZIMBABWE:
Jehovah's Witnesses
Private Bag WG-5001
Westgate

YemuMOZAMBIQUE:
Jehovah's Witnesses
CAIXA POSTAL 2600
10101 Maputo

Kuti uwane kero dzedzimwewo nyika, enda
pawww.jw.org/sn/tinyorere.

Zviri Mukati

NYIKA YAZARA NEMATAMBUDZIKO —ZVAUNGAITA KUTI UZVICHENGETEDZE

1

Chengetedza Utano Hwako

2

Chengetedza Zvinhu Zvako

3

Simbisa Ushamwari Hwako Nevamwe

4

Simbisa Tariro Yako

Zvinhu pazviri kuwedzera kuoma munyika, vaka-wanda vedu vari kutambura nemhaka yenjodzi dzinongoitika dzega nemamwe matambudziko anokonzerwa nevanhu. Inzwa zvaungaita kuti ukwanise kutsungirira uye uzvichengetedze iwe nemhuri yako.



Ungada kudzidza Bhaibheri
palndaneti kana kuti unoda
kuti tizokushanyira here?

Enda pawebsite yedu
inonzi www.jw.org,

kana kuti tumira chikumbiro
chako kune imwe yekero dziri
pamusoro apa.

Magazini ino haitengeswi. Ndeimwe yemabhuku anoshandiswa pabasa rekudzidzisa Bhaibheri munyika yese uye basa iri
rinotsigirwa nezvipo. Magwaro ari mumagazini ino anobva muBhaibheri—Shanduro yeNyika Itsva, kunze kwekunge pataurwa kuti
pane pamwe paatorwa.

Nyika Yazara Nematambudziko —Zvaungaita Kuti Uzvichengetedze

Upenyu hwako huri kuwedzera
kuoma here zvichikonzerwa nemata-
mbudziko akazara munyika? Pazvinhu
zviri apa, pane here zviri kuitikawo
kwaunogara?

- hondo
- zvirwere zviri kupararira
- njodzi dzinongoitika dzega
- urombo
- rusarura
- kuparwa kwemhosva nematsotsi
anenge aine zvombo

Vanhu vakawanda pavanowirwa nematambudziko,
vanovhiringidzika voshaya tariro. Vamwewo ndivo
vanopererwa zvekushaya kuti voita sei. Asi kana
munhu akatora nguva yakareba akavhiringidzika,
zvinotoita kuti dambudziko racho ritowedzera.

Paunosangana nedambudziko zvakakosha kuti uo-
ne zvekuita kuti uchengetedze mhuri yako, utano
hwako, zvinhu zvako uye kuti urambe uchifara.

Zvii zvaungaita kuti matambudziko ari
munyika ino asanyanya kukanganisa
upenyu hwako?



1

NYIKA YAZARA NEMATAMBUDZIKO

Chengetedza Utano Hwako

NEI ZVICHIKOSHA?

Matambudziko atinosangana nawo anogona kukanganisa utano hwedu munzira dzakasiyana-siyana.

Matambudziko anoita kuti vanhu vashungurudzike uye kana vanhu vakashungurudzika kwenguva yakareba vanopedzisira varwara.

Kupararira kunoita zvirwere kunoita kuti vanoshanda muzvipatara vawandirwe uyewo mishonga nezvimwe zvekushandisa zviite zvishoma.

Mamwewo matambudziko anoita kuti vanhu vasare vasina mari yakakwana yekutenga zvekudya zvine utano uyewo kuenda kuchipatara.

Zvaunofanira Kuziva

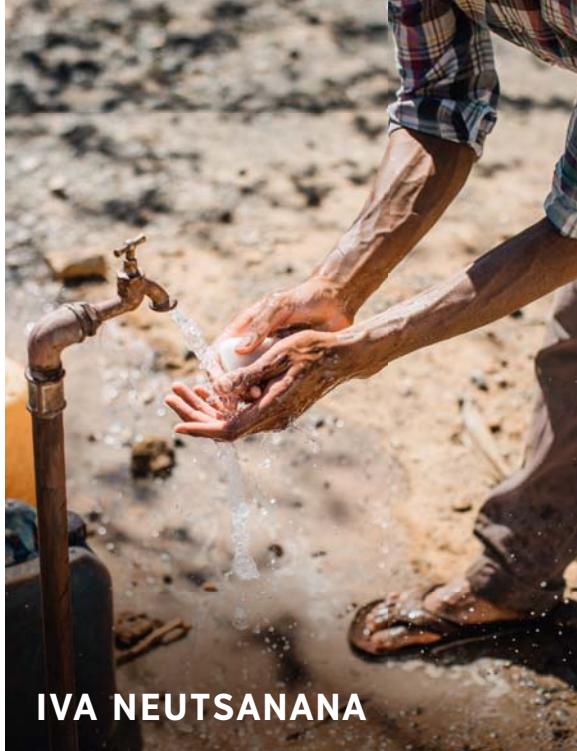
- Kurwara zvakanyanya uye kushungurudzika kunojona kuita kuti utadze kuita zvisarudzo zvakana-ka, wopedzisira usisachengetedzi utano hwako. Izvi zvinoita kuti utowedzera kurwara.
- Kana munhu akasarapwa, anotowedzera kurwara uye anogona kutopedzisira afa.
- Kana uine utano hwakanaka iye zvino, zvichaku-batsira kuzoita zvisarudzo zvakanaka paunosanga-na nematambudziko.
- Pasinei nekuti une mari here kana kuti unoshayi-wa, une zvaunogona kuita kuti uchengetedze utano hwako.

Zvaunogona Kuita iye Zvino

Pese pazvinenge zvichiita, munhu akangwara ano-funga nezvenjodzi dzinogona kuitika, obva atora matanho ekudzivisa njodzi dzacho. Izvi zvinogona-wo kushanda panyaya dzeutano. Kana munhu akai-ta kuti pamba pake pagare pakachena, kakawanda kacho haazonyanyi kubatwa nezvirwere uye kana kuri kuti abatwa nacho haazonyanyi kurwara. Ku-gara wazvidzivirira kuri nani pane kuda kuzoenda kuchipatara.

“Kugara takachena uye pamba pedu pakachena kunoita kuti tichengetedze mari yataizoshandisa kuenda kwachiremba uye kutenga mishonga.”
—Andreas.*

* Mamwe mazita ari mumagazini ino akachinjwa.



IVA NEUTSANANA



**IDYA ZVEKUDYA
ZVINE UTANO**



**ZORORA
ZVAKAKWANA**

Panoitika matambudziko,
chengetedza utano hwako
nekuita zvinhu izvi



ITA MAEKISESAIZI

ZVAUNGAITA KUTI UZVICHENGETEDZE

Mazano Anobatsira

IVA NEUTSANANA

Bhaibheri rinoti: “Munhu akangwara anoona njodzi ohwanda.” (Zvirevo 22:3) Gara waona zvinhu zvinogona kukanganisa utano hwako, wozvidzivisa.

- Gara uchigeza maoko nesipo nemvura kunyanya usati wabata zvekudy a kana kuti wabva kuchimbuza.
- Pamba ngapagare pakachena uye gara uchishandisa mishonga inouraya utachiona kupukuta zvinhu uye nzvimbo dzinogara dzichibatwa nevanhu.
- Pese pazvinenge zvichiita, usava pedyo nemunhu ane chirwere chinotapukira.

IDYA ZVEKUDYA ZVINE UTANO

Bhaibheri rinoti: “Hapana [munhu] akambovenga muvi-ri wake, asi anoupa zvekudy uye anouchengeta.” (Va-Efeso 5:29) Tinoratidza kuti tinoda miviri yedu neku-ngrarira zvinhu zvatinodya kana kuti zvatinonwa.

- Inwa mvura yakawanda.
- Idya michero nemiriwo zvakasiyana-siyana.
- Usanyanya kudya zvinhu zvine mafuta, zvine munyu wakawanda uye zvinonyanya kutapira.
- Usaputa, usanwisa kana kuita zvemadhiragi.

“Kuti tisarwara-rwara tinoedza kudya zvekudy zvine utano uye zvinoitawo kuti kamari kedu katinowana ka-saperera kuchipatara. Tinoona zviri nani kushandisa mari yedu kutenga zvekudy zvine utano pane kuti izoenda kumishonga.”—Carlos.

ITA MAEKISESAIZI UYE ZORORA ZVAKAKWANA

Bhaibheri rinoti: “Zviri nani kumboti zorerei pane ku-shanda zvakaoma zvakapetwa kaviri uchidzingana ne-mhepo.” (Muparidzi 4:6) Tinofanira kushanda asi tino-fanira kuwavo nenguva yekuzorora.

- Gara uchiita maekisesaizi. Unogona kutanga neku-mbopota uchifamba. Kunyange kana wachembera, wa-karemara, kana kuti uchigara uchirwara, kuita maeki-sesaizi kunogona kuvandudza utano hwako.
- Wana nguva yakakwana yekuzorora. Kana munhu akasawana nguva yakakwana yekurara anogona ku-pe-dzisira ava kushungurudzika uye ava kuomerwa neku-i sa pfungwa pane zvaanenge achiita. Kana akaita nguva yakareba asingawani nguva yakakwana yekurara, ano-gona kutopedzisira ava kurwara.
- Ronga kuti ucharara nguvi uye kana nguva iyoyo ya-kwana ibva waenda kunorara. Edza kuti usachinja-chi-nja nguva dzaunorara uye dzaunomuka.
- Usaona TV kana kushandisa foni paunenge uri mu-magumbeze uchida kurara.
- Kana wava kunorara usanwa zvinhu zvine caffeine, kana kunwa doro kana kudya zvinhu zvakawanda.

“Ndinoona kuti kurara kune zvakunoita pautano hwa-nru. Kana ndikasawana nguva yakakwana yekurara, dzimwe nguva ndinotemwa nemusoro uye muviru wa-nru wese unorwadza. Asi kana ndikanyatsorara ndino-nzwa ndiiine simba rekuita zvese zvandinenge ndichida kuita uye handinyanyi kurwara-rwara.”—Justin.

DZIDZA ZVIMWE. Ona vhidiyo inonzi Kupararira
Kwezvirwerre—Zvii Zvaungaita? Tsvaga vhidiyo yacho
pajw.org. Uyewo verenga nyaya yakanzi “Zvaungaita
Kuti Uve Noutano.” Tsvaga nyaya yacho pajw.org.



2

NYIKA YAZARA NEMATAMBUDZIKO

Chengetedza Zvinhu Zvako

NEI ZVICHIKOSHA?

Vanhу vakawanda vari kutamburira kuti vawane chekurarama nacho. Zvinosuwisa kuti matambudziko ari munyika ari kutoita kuti zviwedzere kuomera vanhu kuwana chekurarama nacho. Nei tichidaro?

Matambudziko anoitika munyika anowanzokonzena kukwira kwe-mitengo yezekudya uyewo marendi edzimba.

Mamwe matambudziko anoita kuti vanhu vashaye mabasa kana kuti vatambiriswe mari shoma.

Njodzi dzinoparadza mabhizinesi evanhu, dzimba dzavo uyewo zvime zvinhu zvavanenge vainazvo, uye izvozvo zvinopedzisira zvaita kuti vakawanda vasare vava varombo.

Zvaunofanira Kuziva

- Kana munhu akashandisa mari yake zvakanaka, hazvizoniyi kumuomera kana pakuya dambudziko.
- Yeuka kuti zvinhu zvauinazvo, mari yaunotambira kana yawakachengeta zvinogona kungoderera ukoshi.
- Pane zvime zvinhu zvisingagoni kutengwa ne-mari zvakadai semufaro uye kuwirirana nevamwe vemumhuri.

Zvaunogona Kuita Iye Zvino

Bhaibheri rinoti: “Kana tiine zvekudya nezvekupfeka, tichagutsikana nezvinhu izvi.”—1 Timoti 6:8.

Kana tichigutsikana, tichafara kana tikawana zvinhu zvinokosha zvatinoda kuti tirarame. Zvinokosha kuti tigutsikane kunyanya kana tisina mari yakawanda.

Kuti uve munhu anogutsikana, unenge uchitofanira kudzidza kushandisa mari shoma. Kana ukashandisa mari yakawanda kupfuura yaunowana, zvinhu zvichatowedzera kukuomera.



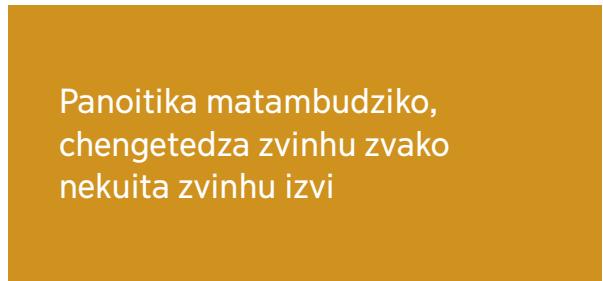
**USAPINDA
MUZVIKWERETI /
CHENGETEDZA
MARI**



**RONGA KUTI
UCHASHANDISA
SEI MARI YAKO**



**BEREDZA
ZVINHU
ZVAUNOTENGA**



Panoitika matambudziko,
chengetedza zvinhu zvako
nekuita zvinhu izvi



**SHANDA NESIMBA /
CHENGETEDZA
BASA RAKO**

Mazano Anobatsira

DEREDZA ZVINHU ZVAUNOTENGA

- Usashandisa mari kutenga zvinhu zvingakoshi zvau-siri kunya kuda panguva yacho. Zvibunze kuti: ‘Ha-ndikwanisi kurarama ndisina mota here? Ndinokwanisa kurima gadheni here?’
- Usati watenga chimwe chinhu, zvibunze kuti: ‘Chinhu ichi chinokosha here? Ndine mari yacho here?’
- Kana zvichiita, kumbira kubatsirwa nehurumende kana nemamwe masangano anobatsira vanhu.

“Takagara pasi semhuri tichibva tanyatsotarisa masha-ndisiro ataiita mari. Takaronga kushandisa mari shoma pazvinhu zvekuzvivaraidza nazvo. Takatangawo kutenga zvekudya zvingadzhuri.”—Gift.

RONGA KUTI UCHASHANDISA SEI MARI YAKO

Bhaibheri rinoti: “Zvironwa zvemunhu anoshanda nesimba zvinoita kuti abudirire, asi vanhu vese vanoku-rumidzira zvinhu vachava varombo.” (Zvirevo 21:5) Kuro-nga kuti uchashandisa sei mari yako kunokubatsira kuti usashandisa mari yakawanda kupfuura yaunowana.

- Chekutanga, nyora pasi mari yaunowana pamwedzi.
- Chechipiri, nyora zvinhu zvaunoda pamwedzi wonyo-rawo kuti zvinoita marii.
- Chechitatu, enzanisa mari yaunowana nemari yaucha-da kutenga zvinhu zvese zwawanya. Kana ukaona kuti mari yako haisi kukwana, bvisa zvimwe zvinhu zvinga-nyanyi kukosha.

“Mwedzi wega wega, tinonyora pasi mari yatichawana uyewo zvinhu zvatinoda. Tinochengeta mari yekuzote-nga zvimwe zvinhu zvinokosha uyewo yekuzoshandisa kana pakangoerekana paitika chimwe chinhu. Kuita izvi kunoita kuti tisanyanya kunetseka nekuti tinenge tichi-toziva kuti tichashandisa sei mari yedu.”—Carlos.

DZIDZA ZVIMWE. Verenga nyaya yakanzi
“Zvaungaita Kuti Urarame Kana Uine Mari Shoma.”
Tsvaga nyaya yacho pajw.org.

USAPINDA MUZVIKWERETI / CHENGETEDZA MARI

- Kana uine chikwereti, ronga kuti uchachibhadhara sei. Kana zvichiita, dzivila kutora chikwereti. Kana uine cha-uri kuda kutenga gara uchichengeta mari kusvikira ya-kwana.
- Mwedzi nemwedzi gara uchichengeta mari yekuzosha-ndisa pane zvimwe zvinhu zvauchada kana kuti zviya zvinongoerekana zvamuka.

SHANDA NESIMBA / CHENGETEDZA BASA RAKO

Bhaibheri rinoti: “Kushanda zvakaoma kwese kune zva-kunobatsira.”—Zvirevo 14:23.

- Iva nemaonero akanaka nezvebasa raunoita. Kunyange kana risiri iro rawaida, yeuka kuti basa rauri kuita ri-ri kukuwanisa chekurarama nacho.
- Shanda nesimba uye iva munhu anovimbwa naye. Kui-ta izvi kunogona kukubatsira kuti urambe uri pabasa, asi kana kuri kuti warasikirwa nebasra rako zvichakuitira-wo nyore kuti uwane rimwe.

“Ndinobvuma mabasa andinenge ndawana, kunyange kana risiri iro randinoda kana kuti ndisiri kuzotambiriswa mari yandinenge ndichida. Ndinoshanda nesimba ndi-chinyatsoita basa rangu nemazvo sekunge kuti zvinhu zvandiri kushanda ndezvangu.”—Dmitriy.

Kana uri kutsvaga basa . . .

- Usangogara uchimirira kuti uchariwana. Enda uno-bvunza kumakambani akasiyana-siyana kunyange vasi-na kutaura kuti vari kuda munhu webasa. Udza hama neshamwari kuti uri kutsvaga basa.
- Usaomerera pane zvaunenge uchida. Kashoma kuti uwane basa rine zvese zvaunoda.



3

NYIKA YAZARA NEMATAMBUDZIKO

Simbisa Ushamwari Hwako Nevamwe

NEI ZVICHIKOSHA?

Kwedzera kuri kuita matambudziko munyika kuri
kuita kuti vakawanda vapedzisire vasisina
ushamwari hwakasimba nevamwe.

Vamwe vanopedzisira vasinga-
chatauri neshamwari dzavo.

Varume nemadzimai mu-
dzimba vanopedzisira
vasisawirani.

Vabereki vanopedzisira vasisina hanya
nezviri kusangana nevana vavo.

Zvaunofanira Kuziva

- Kuva neshamwari kwakanaka nekuti kunotibatsira kuti tive neutano hwakanaka uye kuti tisanyanya kunetseka zvinhu pazvinooma.
- Kunetseka nezviri kuitika munyika kunogona kukanzera matambudziko amanga musingambofungiri mumhuri.
- Nhau dzezvinhu zvakaipa zviri kuitika munyika dzinogona kuvhiringidza vana venyu kupfuura zavamungafungira.

Zvaunogona Kuita Iye Zvino

Bhaibheri rinoti: “Shamwari yechokwadi ine rudo nguva dzese uye ihama yakaberekerwa kubatsira panguva yekutambudzika.”—Zvirevo 17:17.

Shamwari dzinogona kutibatsira uye kutipa mazano akanaka. Kungoziva kuti pane mumwe munhu anokuda uye ane hanya newe kunogona kubatsira kutsungirira matambudziko auri kusangana nawo.



**SIMBISA
WANANO YAKO**



**RAMBA UCHIKURUKURA
NESHAMWARI DZAKO**

Panoitika matambudziko, simbisa ushamwari hwako nevamwe nekuita zvinhu izvi



**WANIRA VANA
VAKO NGUVA**

ZVAUNGAITA KUTI UZVICHENGETEDZE Mazano Anobatsira

SIMBISA WANANO YAKO

Bhaibheri rinozi: "Vaviri vari nani kupfuura mumwe chete . . . Nekuti kana mumwe akawa, mumwe wacho anobatsira mumwe wake kusimuka." (Muparidzi 4:9, 10) Murume nemudzimai vanofanira kuita zvinhu zvavo pamwe chete, kwete kudhonzerana.

- Kana uine zviri kukunetsa, usapedzera shungu pane mumwe wako. Edza kuva nemwoyo murefu.
- Edzai kuti kamwe chete pavhiki, mukurukure matambudziko anenge amuka. Isai pfungwa pakugadzirisa dambudziko racho, kwete pakupomerana mhosva.
- Wanai nguva yekuva pamwe chete muchiita zvinhu zvamunofarira.
- Taurai nezvezvinhu zvinofadza zvakaitika muupenyu hwenyu. Pamwe pacho, munogona kutarisa mapikicha amakatorwa pamuchato wenyu kana pane chimwe chitiiko chinofadza.

"Murume nemudzimai vanogona kusabvumirana pane imwe nyaya, asi izvozvo hazvirevi kuti havagoni kushanda pamwe chete vakabatana. Vanogona kuisa musoro pamwe chete pakuita chisarudzo, voshanda nesimba kuti zvavengeri vasarudza zvibudirire."—David.

RAMBA UCHIKURUKURA NESHAMWARI DZAKO

- Kunze kwekungotsvaga rubatsiro kubva kushamwari dzako, fungawo nezvenzira dzaungavabatsira nadzo. Kana ukasimbisa vamwe, unenge uchitozvisimbisawo.
- Zuva rega rega, edza kutaura nedzimwe shamwari dzako kuti unzwe kuti dziri sei.
- Bvunza shamwari dzako kuti zvii zvavakaita kuti vatsungirire matambudziko akafanana neauri kusangana nawo.

"Paunosangana nematambudziko, shamwari dzinogona kukupa mazano anobatsira. Dzinogona kukuyeuchidza zvime zvinhu zvinogona kukubatsira kuti uite zvisarudo zvakanaka. Shamwari dzechokwadi dzinokuda, uye dzinoziva kuti newe unodzidawo."—Nicole.

WANIRA VANA VAKO NGUVA

Bhaibheri rinozi: 'Tinofanira kukurumidza kuteerera, tononoka kutaura.' (Jakobho 1:19) Pakutanga, vana venyu vanogona kuzeza kutaura zviri kuvanetsa asi kana mu-kanyatsovateerera, vachakuudzai zviri pamwoyo pavo.

- Itai kuti vana venyu vanzwe vakasununguka kutaura zviri pamwoyo pavo. Vamwe vana vanobudisa zviri pamwoyo pavo pavanenge vachinzwa vakasununguka, zvakadai sepaya pamunenge muchifamba zvenyu kana kuti muri mumota pane kunge makagara makaita zvekutarisana.
- Edzai kuita kuti vana venyu vasanyanya kuona nhau dzezvinhu zvakaipa zviri kuitika munyika.
- Udzai vana venyu zvamakaronga kuita kuti mudzivirire mhuri yenu.
- Garai makaronga zvamuchaita kana mukangoerekana mawirwa nenjodzi uye potai muchiedzesera zvacho zvamuchaita nevana venyu.

"Taurai nevana venyu, uye itai kuti vanzwe vakasununguka kutaura manzwiro avo. Vanogona kunge vari kuzeza kutaura zvavari kutya, zviri kuvanetsa, kana kuti zviri kuvarwadza. Vaudzei kuti nemiwo munombonzwa wo saizvozvo, uye vaudzei zvamuri kuita kuti musanya kunetseka."—Bethany.



4

NYIKA YAZARA NEMATAMBUDZIKO

Simbisa Tariro Yako

NEI ZVICHIKOSHA?

Kana munhu akanyanya kunetseka nezvematambudziko ari kuitika munyika, anogona kупедзисира arwara kana kuti ava kushungurudzika. Vanhu vakawanda vakambosangana nematambudziko aya havasisina tariro. Vanoita sei?

Vamwe havatombodi kufunga nezveramangwana.

Vamwe ndivo vanonwisa doro kana kuita zvemadhiragi vachitira kuti vakanganwe nhamo dzavo.

Vamwewo ndivo vanofunga kuti kufa kuri nani. Vanogona kuzvibunza kuti, "Chandinoraramira chii?"

Zvaunofanira Kuziva

- Mamwe matambudziko aunosangana nawo ndeenguva pfupi uye zvinhu zvinogona kungoerekana zvanaka.
- Kunyange kana zvinhu zvikasachinja, pane zvau nogona kuita kuti utsungirire dambudziko rako.
- Bhaibheri rinotipa tariro yechokwadi. Rinotivimbisa kuti matambudziko ese evanhу achabviswa zvachose.

Zvaunogona Kuita lye Zvino

Bhaibheri rinoti: "Musambozvidya mwoyo pamusoro pezuva rinotevera, nekuti zuva rinotevera richava nekuzvidya mwoyo kwaro. Zuva rimwe nerimwe rinokwanirwa nematambudziko aro."—Mateu 6:34.

Usazvinetsa nezveramangwana. Usanyanya kuntesekа nezveramangwana zvekuti unotadza kuita zvaunofanira kuita nhasi.

Kunyanya kunetseka nezvezvinhu zvakaipa zvingangoitika, kunoita kuti uwedzere kushungurudzika uye kunoita kuti tariro yako ipedzisire isisina kusimba.

ZVAUNGAITA KUTI UZVICHENGETEDZE

Mazano Anobatsira

ISA PFUNGWA PAZVINHU ZVINOKURUDZIRA

Bhaibheri rinoi: “Mazuva ese emunhu anotambudzika akaipa, asi munhu ane mwoyo unofara anogara aine mabiko.” (Zvirevo 15:15) Kunyanya kufunga nezvedambudzikoro rauinaro kunogona kukutadzisa kuona kuti patori nenzira dzekugadzirisa dambudzikoro racho. Asi kana ukasanyanya kuisa pfungwa padambudzikoro rako, zvinogona kukubatsira kuti ufunge nzira dzekurigadzirisa.

- Usanyanya kuona nhau.
- Panopera zuva rega rega, funga nevezvinhu zviviri kana zvitatu zvaungada kutenda nevazvo.
- Nyora pasi zvinhu zvaunoda kuita uye zvaunokwanisa kuita nhasi. Kana uine zvinhu zvakakura zvauri kuda kuita, unogona kuzvidimbura-dimbura wopota uchiita chimwe chete panguva. Panozopera zuva, unogona kutoona kuti watoita chimwe chinhu.



TSVAGA RUBATSIRO

Bhaibheri rinoi: “Munhu anozviparadzanisa nevamwe . . . anoramba uchenjeri hwese hunobatsira.” (Zvirevo 18:1) Chimbofunga uri mugomba rakadzika. Kuti ubudembo, unotoda kubatsirwa nemumwe munhu.

- Tsvaga rubatsiro kuhama neshamwari.
- Uye tsvagawo kuti *ungavabatsira* sei. Kubatsira vamwe kunoita kuti ubvise pfungwa pamatambudzikoro auinawo.
- Kana uchimbonzwa sekuti kufa kuri nani, zviri nani kuti umbonoona chiremba. Dzimwe nguva manzwiro akadaro anoratidza kuti unogona kunge uine chirwere che-depression. Vanhu vakawanda vakabatsirwa nekuenda kunorapwa.*

* Mukai! haina mishonga kana marapirwo ainoti ndiwo akanaka kudarika mamwe.



Bhaibheri Rinotipa Tariro Yechokwadi

Mumwe munyori wepisarema akanyengetera kuna Mwari achiti: "Shoko renyu irambi re-tsoka dzangu, uye chiedza panzira yangu." (Pisarema 119:105) Shoko raMwari, Bhaibheri, rakaita serambi uye chiedza pakudii?

Pakunenge kuine rima, rambi rinotibatsira kuona pekutsika. Saizvozvovo, Bhaibheri ri-ne mazano anoshanda anogona kutibatsira patinenge tichida kuita zvisarudzo zvinokino-sha.

Chiedza chinojekesa nzira yedu zvekuti tinokwanisa kunyaatsoona zviri mberi. Ndizvo zvakaitawo Bhaibheri, rinogona kutibatsira kuziva zvichaitika mune ramangwana.

Bhaibheri ibhuku dzvene rinotiudza nezvenhoroondo yeupenyu hwewanhu uye rinotiudzawo nezvetariro yeramangwana. Rinotsanangura kuti:



1

Kutambura kwakatanga sei? Bhaibheri rinoti "chivi chakapinda munyika nemunhu mumwe chete uye rufu rwakapinda nechivi, rufu rukabva rwapararira kuvanhu vese nekuti vese vakanga vatadza."

—VaRoma 5:12.

2

Nei vanhu vakundikana kugadzirisa matambudzikoro ari munyika? Bhaibheri rinoti "hazvisi kumunhu ari kufamba kuti aruramise nhanho dzake." (Jeremiya 10:23) Matambudzikoro ari munyika anoratidza kuti zvinotaurwa nerugwaro urwu ndezvechokwadi.

3

Zvii zvichaitwa naMwari kuti agadzirise matambudzikoro aya? Bhaibheri rinoratidza kuti "achapukuta misodzi yese pamaziso avo, uye hapazovi nerufu, kana kuchema kana kuridza mhere kana kuruwadziwa." —Zvakazarurwa 21:4.

DZIDZA ZVIMWE. Ona vhidiyo ionzi
Nei Uchifanira Kudzidza Bhaibheri?
Tsvaga vhidiyo yacho pajw.org.



Zviri Mumagazini Ino

Nyika yazara nematambudziko. Matambudziko akadai senjodzi dzinongoitika dzega nemamwewo anogona kungowira mumwe nemumwe wedu chero nguva. Zvii zvaungaita kuti iwe nemhuri yako mutsungirire matambudziko ari kusangana nevanhu? Inzwa zvaungaita kuti:

1

Uchengetedze Utano Hwako



2

Uchengetedze Zvinhu Zvako



3

Usimbise Ushamwari Hwako Nevamwe



4

Usimbise Tariro Yako



NDITUMIREIWO BHUKU RINONZI *Rarama Nekusingaperi Uchifara!*

Kuti udzidze zvakawanda nezveupenyu hwakanaka hunovimbisa naMware, tanga kosi yeBhaibheri uchishandisa bhuku rino rakabudiswa neZvapupu zvaJehovah. Rinowanikawo pawebsite yedu inonzi www.jw.org.

MUTAURO _____

ZITA _____

KERO _____

Sarudza kero yaunoda kushandisa papeji 2. Kunyora kwandiri kuita fomu iri uye kuritumira kunoreva kuti ndiri kubvumira Zvapupu zvaJehovah kushandisa mashoko aya kuita zvandiri kukumbira maerano nezviri muMutemo Wemachengeterwo Emashoko Emuridzi ur pajw.org.



Unogona kudhau-nirodhha magazini ino nedzimwe dzekare usinga-bhadhari



Bhaibheri rinowanika palndaneti mumitauro inodarika 200

Enda pawebsite yedu inonzi jw.org, kana kuti shandisa QR code iyi



922-1-CA
220317

Mukai!

Nhamba 2 2021



Foni Yako
Uri Kuishandisa
Zvakanaaka Here?

Mukai!

Vol. 102, No. 2 2021 SHONA

Akaprindwa Ari: 68 097 000
Mumitauro 208

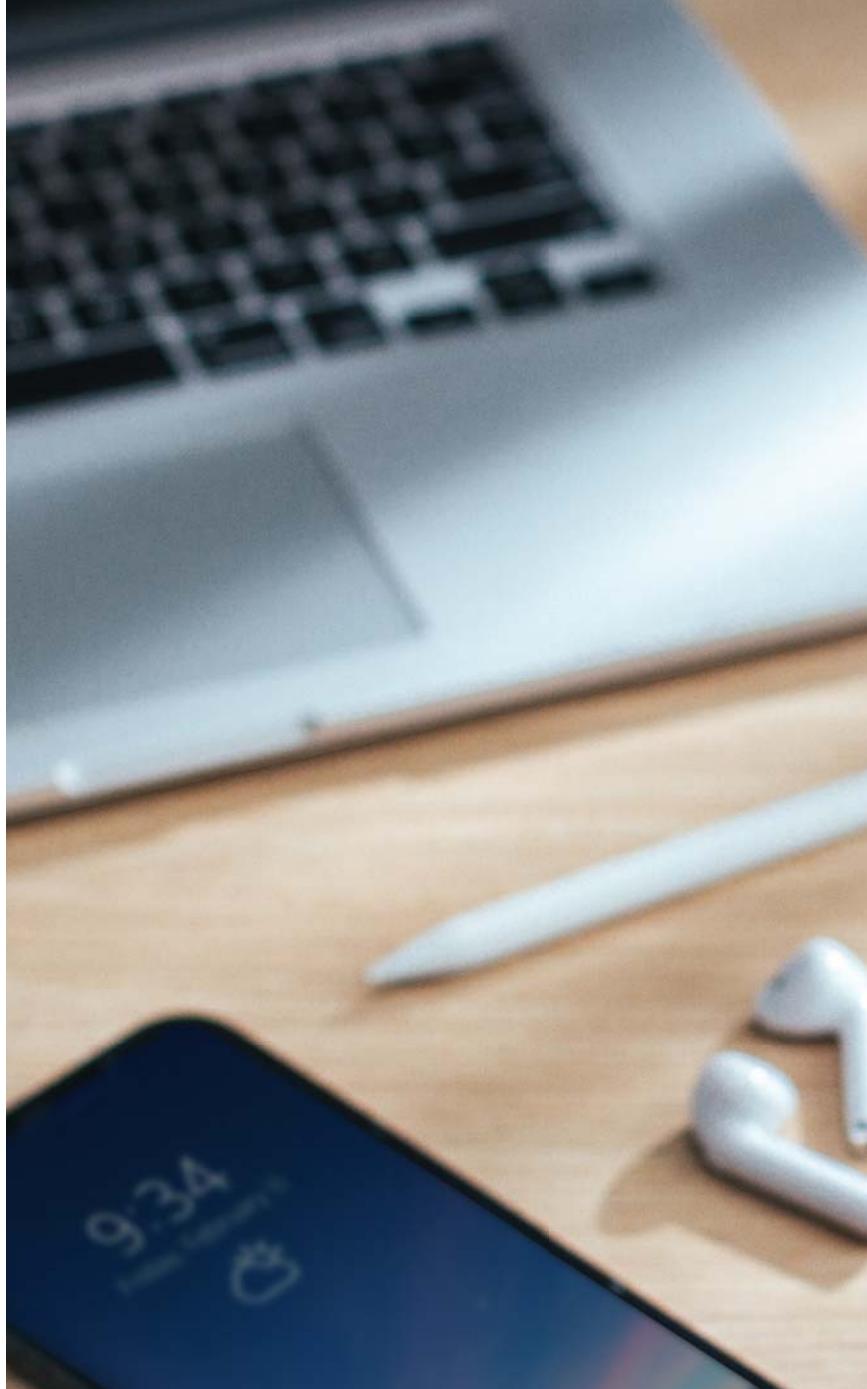
Awake! (ISSN 0005-237X)
July/August 2021 is published by
Watchtower Bible and Tract Society of
New York, Inc.; Harold L. Corkern, President;
Mark L. Questell, Secretary-Treasurer;
1000 Red Mills Road, Wallkill, NY
12589-3299, and printed by Watch Tower
Bible and Tract Society of South Africa NPC,
1 Robert Broom Drive East, Rangeview,
Krugersdorp, 1739.

© 2021 Watch Tower Bible and Tract
Society of Pennsylvania.
Printed in South Africa.

YemuZIMBABWE:
Jehovah's Witnesses
Private Bag WG-5001
Westgate

YemuMOZAMBIQUE:
Jehovah's Witnesses
CAIXA POSTAL 2600
10101 Maputo

Kuti uwane kero dzedzimwewo nyika, enda
pawww.jw.org/sn/tinyorere.



Ungada kudzidza Bhaibheri
palndaneti kana kuti unoda
kuti tizokushanyira here?

Enda pawebsite yedu
inonzi www.jw.org,

kana kuti tumira chikumbiro
chako kune imwe yekero dziri
pamusoro apa.

Magazini ino haitengeswi. Ndeimwe yemabhuku anoshandiswa pabasa rekudzidzisa Bhaibheri munyika yese uye basa iri
rinotsigirwa nezvipo. Magwaro ari mumagazini ino anobva muBhaibheri—Shanduro yeNyika Itsva, kunze kwekunge
pataura kuti pane pamwe paatorwa.

Uri kushandisa sei foni yako?
Vakawanda vanoti vanoshandisa
mafoni avo zvakanaka. Asi mafoni
anogona kukanganisa vanhu
vasingatombozvioni

MAFONI ANOGONA KUKANGANISA SEI . . .

4 Ushamwari Hwako Nevamwe?

7 Vana Vako?

10 Wanano Yako?

13 Madzidziro Aunoita?

USHAMWARI HWAKO NEVAMWE?

Kufona, kutumira mameseji, maemail, kana kuti kushandisa *social media*, kuri kubatsira chaizvo kuti vanhu vari munyika dziri kure nakure vakurukure. Pavanodaro, vanenge vachishandisa mafoni zvakanaka. Asi kune vamwe vanongoshandisa mafoni chete pakutura neshamwari. Vanhu vakadaro vanogona kупедзисира . . .

- vasingachanzwiri shamwari dzavo tsitsi.
- vava kunyanya kusurukirwa.
- vava kunyanya kufunga zvakangovanakira.





ZVAUNOFANIRA KUZIVA

KUNZWIRA VAMWE TSITSI

Kuti tikwanise kunzwira vamwe tsitsi tinofanira kuva nenguva yekufunga nezvavo. Asi zvakao-ma kana tiine mameseji akawanda atiri kuda kupindura uye tichigara tiri *pasocial media*.

Kana uine mameseji akawanda ari kuda kupindurwa, unogona kuona sekuti kupindura meseji yawatumirwa neshamwari yako kuchakupedzera nguva. Chauenenge wava kungofunga nde-chekuti upindure mameseji ese aunenge watumirwa. Hauzombooni kuti shamwari yako ine-nge ichida kubatsirwa.

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Paunopindura shamwari yako, ungari-tidza sei kuti ‘unoinzwira tsitsi’?
—1 PETRO 3:8.

KUSURUKIRWA

Imwe ongororo yakaratidza kuti vanhu yakawanda vakapedzisira vava kusurukirwa pashure peku-shandisa *social media*. Zvakao-nekwa kuti vanhu vanoita nguva yakawanda vachitarisa mapikicha kana kuti zvinhu zvinenge zvai-swa nevamwe *pasocial media* vanogona kупедзисира “vava kunzwa sekuti vatambisa nguva yavo.”

Uyewo kutarisa mapikicha anoi-swa *pasocial media* nevamwe kuno-gona kупедзисира kwaita kuti munhu atange kuzvienzanisa ne-vamwe. *Social media* inogona kuita kuti uone sekuti vamwe vari kunakidzwa neupenyu kupfuura zvauri kuita.

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Paune-nge uchishandisa *social media*, zvii zvaungaita kuti usazvienzanisa nevamwe?—VAGARATIYA 6:4.

KUNGOFUNGA ZVAKAKUNAKIRA

Mumwe mudzidzisi akati vamwe vana vemukirasi make vanongo-funga zvakavanakira uye vano-ngoda shamwari dzinovaitira zvi-mwe zvinhu.* Munhu anogona kупедзисира ava kuona shamwari dzake sefoni yaanongoshandisa kana paine zvaari kuda, kana apedza osiyana nayo.

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Zvau-noisa *pasocial media* zvinorati-dza kuti unoda zvekukwikwidza-na nevamwe here kana kuti unonyanya kuzvifunga?

—VAGARATIYA 5:26.

* Mashoko aya atorwa mubhuku riononzi *Reclaiming Conversation*

ZVAUNOGONA KUITA

ONGORORA MASHANDISIRO AUNOTA FONI

Kana ukashandisa foni zvakanaka, ichakubatsira kuti ugare uchiziva zviri kuitikawo kushamwari dzako uye muchawedzera kuwirirana.

ZVINTAURWA NEBHAIBHERI: “Rudo . . . harutsvagi zvakarunakira.”

—1 VAKORINDE 13:4, 5.

Sarudza zvaunoda kuita kana kuti nyorawo zvimwe zvaunofunga.

- Taura nemunhu muchiita zvekuonana pane kungogara uchishandisa foni chete
- Paunenge uchitaura nevamwe isa foni yako kure newe kana kuti iise *pasilent*
- Deredza nguva yaunopedza uri *pasocial media*
- Nyatsoteerera vamwe pavanenge vachitaura
- Kana uine shamwari ine dambudziko rairi kusangana naro, taura nayo
- _____
- _____
- _____

ZVIBVUNZE KUTI . . .

- Ushamwari hwandiinahwo nevanhu vandinotaura navo ndehwechokwadi here?
- Kakawanda zvakadii pandinomira kutaura nemumwe munhu kuti ndidaire foni kana kupindura mamejezi anenge apinda?
- Mapikicha andinoisa *pasocial media* kana kuti zvandinonyora, zvinoita kuti vamwe vaone sekuti ndinonyanya kuzvifunga here?
- Ndinonzwa sei kana ndapedza kutarisa zvinhu zviri *pasocial media*?
- Zvii zvandingaita kuti foni isanditadzisa kuwana nguva yekuva neshamwari?

ZVINTAURWA NEBHAIBHERI: ‘Musangofunga zvakakunakirai chete, asi zvakakanirawo vamwe.’

—VAFIRIPI 2:4.

“Zvinotora nguva kuti uwane shamwari yechokwadi, saka hazviiti kuti uve neshamwari dzakawanda. Chinokosha ndechekuva neshamwari yechokwadi, kwete kuti une dzakawanda sei. Shamwari dzechkwadi dzinotsvaga zvakakunakira uye iwewe ndizvo zvaunovaitirawo.”



EMILY

MAFONI ANOGONA KUKANGANISA SEI

VANA VAKO?

Vanhu vakuru vanogona kuomerwa nekushandisa mafoni. Asi sezvo vana vakangoberekwa mafoni avako, zvinovaitira nyore chaizvo kuashandisa.

Zvakaonekwa kuti vana vanoita nguva yakawanda vachishandisa mafoni vanopedzisira . . .

- vapindwa muropa nawo.
- vava kushungurudzwa kana kushungurudza vamwe palndaneti.
- vava kuona zvinonyadzisira kunyange vasina kumbozvitsvaga.



ZVAUNOFANIRA KUZIVA



KUPINDWA MUROPA

Mamwe mapurogiramu epafoni uye magemhu akatogadzirwa nenzia inoita kuti apinde muropa. Bhuku rironzi *Reclaiming Conversation* rinoti, “Maapplication ari pamafoni akagadzirwa nenzia inoita kuti zviome kurega kuashandisa.” Mabhizinesi ekushambadzira anoita mari patinoona zvinhu zvavanenge vachishambadzira, saka patinoita nguva yakawanda tichishandisa mapurogiramu anobudisa zvinhu zvavanoshambadzira, tinenge tichitovawanisa mari yakawanda.

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Vana vako havagoni kugara vasina mafoni avo here? Ungavabatsira sei kuti vashandise nguva yavo zvakanaka?—VAEFESO 5:15, 16.

KUSHUNGURUDZWA

Vamwe pavanenge vari palndaneti, havatauri nevamwe zvakana. Izvi zvinogona kuita kuti vapedzisire vava kuitira vamwe utsinye kana kuti kuwashungurudza.

Vamwe vanhu havatauri nevamwe zvakanaka *pasocial media* nekuti vanenge vachida kuzivikana kana kufarirwa nevanhu vachawanda. Vamwe vanogona kurwadziwa pavanoona kuti vakasiyiwa pane zvimwe zvinhu zvakadai sekukokwa kupati. Zvinognawo kuita kuti vanzwe sekuti vari kuitirwa utsinye.

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Vana vako vanotaura nevamwe zvakanaka here pamafoni? (VaEfeso 4:31) Vanorwadziwa here kana vakasiyiwa pane zvimwe zvinhu?

KUONA ZVINONYADZISIRA

Zviri nyore chaizvo kuona zvinhu zvinonyadzisira palndaneti. Vabereki vanofanira kuziva kuti kuyange zvazvo paine masetting anoita kuti vana vasaona zvinhu zvinonyadzisira, masetting iwayo haakwanisi kuvhara zvese.

Mune dzimwe nyika kutumira kana kutumirwa mapikicha anonyadzisira hakusi pamutemo. Kunyange vari vana vari kutumira kana kutumirwa mapikicha acho, vanogona kutosungwa nemhosva yekuona zvinhu zvinonyadzisira.

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Ungabatsira sei vana vako kuti vasaona kana kutumira mapikicha anonyadzisira pamafoni?

—VAEFESO 5: 3, 4.

ZVAUNOGONA KUITA

DZIDZISA VANA VAKO

Kunyange zvazvo vana vachigona kushanda sa mafoni, vanoda kubatsirwa. Bhuku rino-nzi *Indistractable* rinoti kupa mwana foni iwe usina kumudzidzisa kuishandisa zvakana, "kwakangofanana nekumusiya achipinda mumvura iye asingagoni kutuhwina."

ZVINOTAUWA NEBHAIBHERI: "Dzidzisa mwana nzira yaanofanira kufamba nayo; kunyange kana akwegura haazobvi mairi."

—ZVIREVO 22:6.

Pazvinhu zviri pasi apa, sarudza zvaunoda kuita kana kuti nyorawo zvimwe zvaunofunga.

- Kurukura nemwana wako kuti ataure zvakanaka nevamwe pafoni
- Batsira mwana wako kuti asanyanye kurwadziwa kana akasiyiwa pane zvimwe zvinhu
- Ita zvese zvaunogona kuti mwana wako asaona zvinhu zvakashata pafoni
- Gara uchitarisa foni yemwana wako
- Muudze kuti anoshandisa foni yake kwenguva yakareba sei pazuva
- Muudze kuti kana nguva yekurara yakwana, haafaniri kushandisa foni
- Ivai nemutemo wekuti hapana anofanira kubata foni panguva yekudya
- _____
- _____
- _____

ZVAMUNOFANIRA KUKURUKURA SEVABEREKI

- Tinoshandisa here zvinhu zvakaita semafoni kuti tivaraidze mwana?
- Mwana wedu anofanira kuva nefoni inoenda pa-Indaneti here? Kana achifanira kuva nayo anoi-direi Indaneti yacho?
- Tine mari here yekutengera mwana wedu foni inoenda palndaneti?
- Mwana wedu anokwanisa kuzviitira ega zvisarudo zvakanaka here?
- Mwana wedu paanokanganisa, anobvuma here mhosva yake ogadzirisa?
- Mitemo ipi yatichaisa panyaya yekushandisa foni?
- Zvii zvatichaita kuti mwana wedu asapedze nguva yakawanda ari pafoni?

ZVINOTAUWA NEBHAIBHERI: "Vanhu vakuru vanoita kuti simba ravo rekunzwisia ridzidziswe kusiyani-sa zvakanaka nezvakaipa." —VAHEBHERU 5:14.

"Nei mwana wako achida kuva nefoni? Anoshandisa sei foni yako? Anoenda pa-mawebiste api? Anotamba magemhu api? Anoshandisa foni kwenguva yakareba sei? Tanga waona kuti anozvidzora here pakushandisa foni usati wamutsva-gira yake."



LAURETA, NEMURUME
WAKE DAVID.

MAFONI ANOGONA KUKANGANISA SEI

WANANO YAKO?

Mafoni anogona kubatsira vakaroorana. Semuenzaniso, vanogona kuashandisa kutaura vese muswere wezuva pavanenge vasiri vese. Izvi zvinoita kuti wanano yavo iwedzere kusimba.

Asi vamwe vanotadza kuashandisa zvakanaka. Izvi zvinopedzisira zvaita kuti . . .

- vashaye nguva yekuva pamwe chete.
- vaite zvinhu zvekubasa pavanenge vari kumba.
- vasavimbana.





ZVAUNOFANIRA KUZIVA

NGUVA

Mumwe murume anonzi Michael anoti: "Dzimwe nguva pandinenge ndiine mudzimai wangu, zvakangofanana nekuti ndiri ndega. Anenge angori pafoni pake uye anowanzoti, 'Ufunge nhasi wese handina kumbowana mukana wekutari-sa mameseji angu.'" Mumwe murume anonzi Jonathan akati: "Murume nemudzimai vanogona kunge vari mumba mmwe chete asi mupfungwa, mmwe nemumwe anenge ari kweke."

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Zvino-mboitika here kuti unopindura mameseji kana kuita zvime zvinhu pafoni yako panguva yaunofanira kunge uine mumwe wako muchitandara?

—VAEFESO 5:33.

BASA

Nemhaka yemabasa avo, vamwe vanhu vanofanira kudaira mafo-ni avo kunyange usiku kana ku-ti pavanenge vari pamba. Vamwe vanhu havana mabasa akadaro, asi vanongoramba va-chiita zvinhu zvekubasa pavane-nge vari kumba. Mumwe murume anonzi Lee akati: "Zvinondi-omera kuti ndirege kutarisa ma-meseji ane chekuita nebara pat-inengetchitandara nemudzimai wangu." Mumwe mudzimai anonzi Joy akati: "Ndinoshandira pamba, saka ndikasangwarira ndinogona kuramba ndichingo-shanda."

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Uno-nyatsootera here mumwe wa-ko paanenge achitaura newe?
—RUKA 8:18.

KUVIMBIKA

Imwe ongororo yakaratidza kuti vanhu vakawanda vari muwanano vanonetsana nemhaka yezvi-nenge zvakaiswa nemumwe wavo pasocial media. Paongororo iyo-yo, vanhu 10 pa100 vega vega va-kabvuma kuti vane zvime zvinhu zvavakaisa pasocial media zva-vasingadi kuti mumwe wavo azive nevazvo.

Ndosaka vanhu vakawanda vachifunga kuti social media inogona kukanganisa wanano uye kuti ino-itia kuti zvive nyore kuti vari mu-wanano vaite upombwe. Magweta chaiwo ari kutotaura kuti social media iri kuita kuti vanhu vakawanda varambane.

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Pane mmwe munhu waunotaura naye pasocial media asi usingadi kuti wa-wakaroorana naye azive here?
—ZVIREVO 4:23.

ZVAUNOGONA KUITA

ZIVA ZVINYONYANYA KUKOSHA

Kana munhu akarega kudya haazovi neutano hwakanaka. Ndizvovo zvinoitika kana munhu akasava nenguva yekutandara ne-waakaroorana naye. Vanogona kупedzisira vasisawirirane.—VaEfeso 5:28, 29.

ZVINOTAURWA NEBHAIBHERI: ‘Ivai nechokwadi chekuti ndezvipi zvinokosha kupfuura zvimwe.’—VAFIRIPI 1:10.

Pazvinhu zviri pasi apa, kurukurai kuti ndezvipi zvamungada kushandisa uye nyoraiwo pasi zvimwe zvamunofunga kuti zvinogona kukubatsirai kuti mafoni asakanganisa wanano yenu.

- Idyai mese kunyange kamwe chete pazuva
- Ivai nenguva dzamunombosiya mafoni enyu
- Rongai nguva yekumbova mega mungori vaviri
- Dzimai mafoni kana kuaisa kure pamunenge makarara
- Zuva rega rega rongai kuva nemaminitsi 15 ekuti mungokurukura musina mafoni enyu
- Ivai nenguva yamunoti kana ikakwana hamuendi palndaneti kana pasocial media
- _____
- _____
- _____

ZVAMUNOFANIRA KUKURUKURA SEMURUME NEMUDZIMAI

Mumwe nemumwe wenyu ngaaverenge mibvunzo iri pasi apa ofunga nezvayo, mozokurukura mhinduro dzacho.

- Mungashandisa sei mafoni *kusimbisa* wanano yenu?
- Mafoni ari kukanganisa zvakadii wanano yenu?
- Zvii zvamunogona kuita kuti mafoni asakanganisa wanano yenu?
- Zvinokuomera here kusaita zvinhu zvebasa panenenge uri kumba? Mumwe wako anobvumirana nezvawataura here?
- Ungaratidza sei kuti uri munhu anonzwisia panayaya yenguva yaunotarisira kuti mumwe wako ave newe?

ZVINOTAURWA NEBHAIBHERI: “Mumwe nemumwe ngarege kuramba achitsvaga zvinobatsira iye chete, asiwo zvinobatsira mumwe.”—1 VAKORINDE 10:24.

“Ndinoshandira pamba, saka ndine nguva yandakaronga kuti ndiyo yandinopedza basa. Ndinewo nguva yandakaronga kuti foni yangu isandiratidza *maemail* anenge apinda kuitira kuti ndikwanise kuishandisa kuita zvinhu zvakadai sekutarisa nguva asi ndisingavhiringidzwi nezvinhu zvebasa.”



JASON, NEMUDZIMAI
WAKE ALEXANDRA.

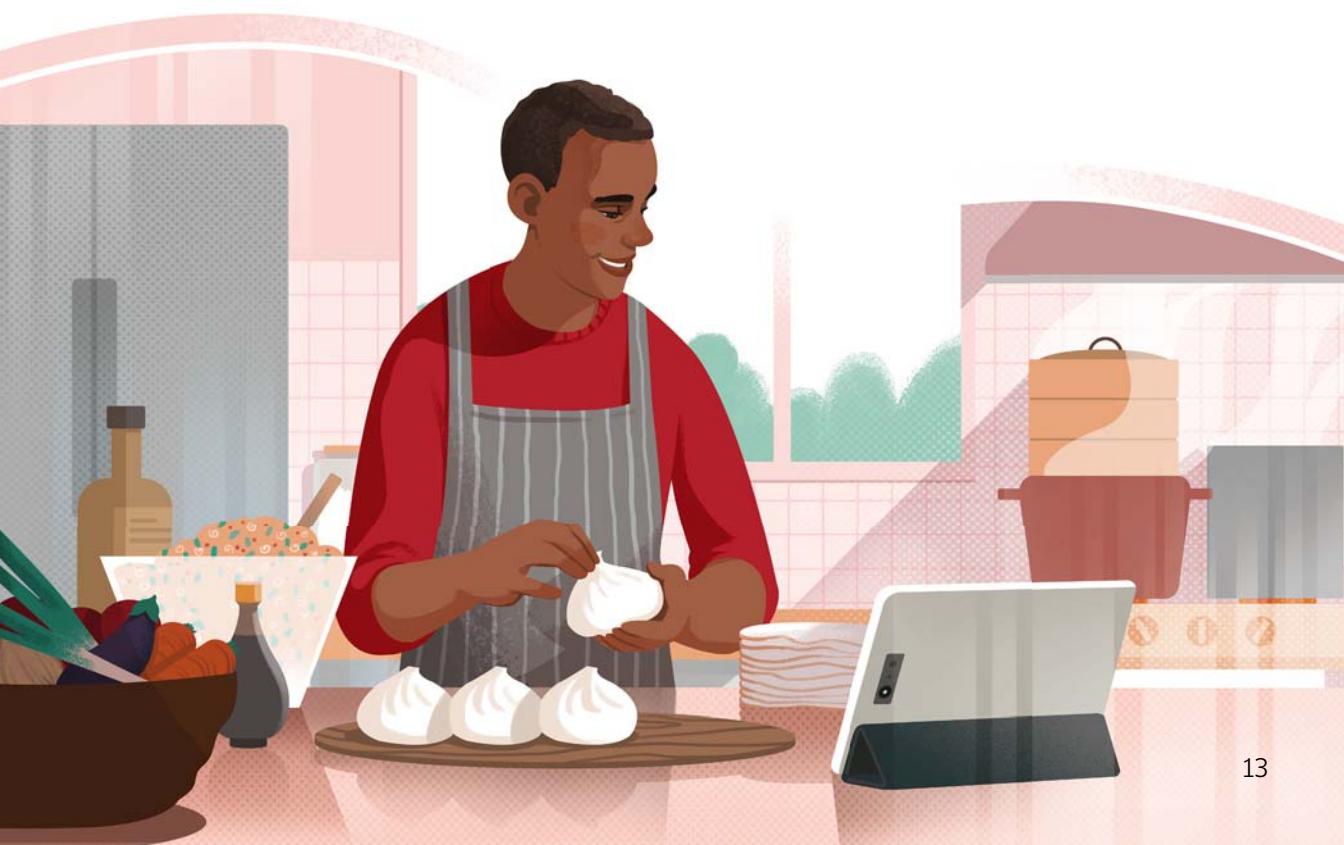
MAFONI ANOGONA KUKANGANISA SEI

MADZIDZIRO AUNOITA?

Vanhu vanogara vachidzidza, zvingava zvinhu zvekuchikoro, zvebasa, kana zvimbewo. Mafoni anogona kuvabatsira. Iye zvino zvava nyore chaizvo kudzidza zvinhu zvakawanda usina kumbobva pamba kana kusimuka chaiko.

Asi vanhu vakawanda vanonyanya kushandisa mafoni . . .

- vanoomerwa nekuisa pfungwa pazvinhu zvavanenge vachiverenga.
- vanoomerwa nekuita chinhu chimwe chete panguva.
- vanokurumidza kubhowekana pavanenge vari vega.





ZVAUNOFANIRA KUZIVA

KUVERENGA

Pavanenge vachiverenga, vamwe vanhu vanongotarisa-tariswa nyaya yacho kuti vaone kuti iri kuenda nekupi pane kuyatsodzikisa pfungwa kuti vanzwisise zvairehwa nemunyori.

Maverengero akadaro anogona kubatsira paunenge uchida kukurumidza kuwana mhinduro yemumwe mubvunzo. Asi anogona kukutadzisa kuyatsonzwisa zvaunenge uchiverenga.

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Zvinombokuomera here kuverenga pakati kurei? Kuverenga pakati kurei kungakubatsira sei kuti uvandudze madzidziro aunoita?—ZVIREVO 18:15.

KUISA PFUNGWA PACHINHU CHIMWE CHETE

Vamwe vanhu vanofunga kuti foni inogona kuvabatsira kuita zvinhu zvakawanda panguva imwe chete, zvakadai sekutumira shamwari dzavo mamejeji uku vachidzidza. Asi kana pfungwa dzavo dzisiri pachinhu chimwe chete, hapana chakanaka chinobuda pane zvese zvavengerengue vachiita.

Zvinotoda kuzvidzora kuti munhu akwanise kuisa pfungwa pachinhu chimwe chete, asi zvinobatsira chaitivo. Mumwe musikana anonzi Grace akati: “Hauzonyanyi kukanganisa kana kunetseka. Ndakadzidza kuti zviri nani kuisa pfungwa pachinhu chimwe chete panguva, pane kuedza kuda kuita zvinhu zvakawanda panguva imwe chete.”

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Kuedza kuda kuita zvinhu zvakawanda panguva imwe chete kunoita kuti uomerwe nekunzwisisa uye kuyeuka zvaunenge wadzidza here?—ZVIREVO 17:24.

PAUNENGE URI WEGA

Vamwe vanhu havanzwi zvanakanaka kana vari vega pakangoti zii, saka vanobva vatora foni yavo kuti vazvivaraidze.

Mumwe mukadzi anonzi Olivia akati: “Kana ndikaita maminitsi 15 ndakagara, ndisina kumbatarisa foni yangu kana tablet kana kubatidza TV, ndinototanga kubhowekana.”

Asi kuti munhu anyatsokwanisa kubata zvaanodzidza, anoda nguva yekumbova ega achi-dzamisa pfungwa. Izvi zvinobatsira vanhu vese vangave vakuру kana vadiki.

ZVEKUFUNGA NEVAZVO: Uno-kwanisa kushandisa nguva yanunenge uri wega kuti udzamise pfungwa here?—1 TIMOTI 4:15.

ZVAUNOGONA KUITA

ONGORORA MASHANDISIRO AUNOTA FONI YAKO

Ungashandisa sei zvinhu zvakaita semafoni kuti uvandudze madzidziro aunoita? Foni inogona kukutadzisa sei kuisa pfungwa pachinhu chimwe chete uye pakudzidza?

ZVINTAURWA NEBAIBHERI: “Chengetedza uchenjeri huno-batsira uye gara uchishandisa pfungwa.” –ZVIREVO 3:21.

ZVIBVUNZE KUTI . . .

- Ndinoomerwa here nekunzwisia kana kuisa pfungwa pazvinhu zvandinoverenga ndichishandisa foni? Chii chinowanzoita kuti zviome?
- Zvii zvandingaita kuti ndideredze zvinhu izvozvo zvinondivhiringidza?

Zano: Tanga nekuverenga zvinhu zvishoma wozita uchiwedzera. Verenga nenzwi riri pasi kuti ukwanise kunyatsoisa pfungwa pane zvauri kuverenga.

- Zvii zvandingaita kuti ndiwane nguva yekunyatso-fungisisa zvandinenge ndaverenga?

Zano: Kana wapedza kuverenga iva nemaminitsi 10 ekudzokorora zvaunenge wadzidza.

- Ndinowanzoda kuita zvinhu zvakawanda panguva imwe chete kana zvaita sei?
- Zvii zvandingaita kuti ndidzidze kuisa pfungwa pachinhu chimwe chete?

Zano: Paunenge uchidzidza, bvisa zvinhu zvinogona kukuvhiringidza pedyo newe.

ZVINTAURWA NEBAIBHERI: “Wana uchenjeri, wana mwoyo unonzwisia.” –ZVIREVO 4:5.

DZIDZA ZVAKAWANDA PAJW.ORG

Inyaya ipi yaunoda kuverenga?



Ndingaita sei kuti ini newandakaroorana naye tifare?

Verenga nyaya yakanzi “Mungashanda Sei Mafoni Zvakanaka?”



Ndingadzidzisa sei vana vangu tsika dzakanaka?

Verenga nyaya yakanzi “Kudzidzisa Vana Kushandisa Mafoni Zvakanaka”



Ndingaita sei kuti ndisanyanya kuzvidya mwoyo nezveramangwana?

Verenga magazini ine musoro wekuti “Ramangwana Rakamira Sei?”

Bhaibheri rinogona kukubatsira iwe nemhuri yako kuti mufare muupenyu uye muve netariro yeramangwana.

ZVIMWEWO ZVIRIPO: *Zvidzidzo zveBhaibheri Zviri palndaneti. Hazvibhadhariswi. Haufaniri hako kuva neakaundi yejw.org.*

ZVIRI MUMAGAZINI INO

MAFONI ANOGONA
KUKANGANISA SEI . . .

Mafoni anogona kukanganisa
vanhu vasingatombozvizivi.

Ushamwari Hwako Nevamwe?

Vana Vako?

Wanano Yako?

Madzidziro Aunoita?



Unogona
kudhaunirodha
magazini ino
nedzimwe dzekare
usingabhadhari



Bhaibheri
rinowanika
palndaneti
mumitauro inoda
kusvika 200

Enda pawebste
yedu inonzi
jw.org®, kana kuti
shandisa QR
code iyi



9212-CA
210812